

# A Reproduced Copy OF

---

Reproduced for NASA  
*by the*  
**NASA Scientific and Technical Information Facility**

FACILITY FORM 602	N71-28659	N71-28671
	(ACCESSION NUMBER)	(THRU)
	254	G3
	(PAGES)	(CODE)
	TMX-67200	03
	(NASA CR OR TMX OR AD NUMBER)	(CATEGORY)

# Transcript of Proceedings

NATIONAL AERONAUTICS AND SPACE ADMINISTRATION  
Goddard Space Flight Center



1970 NASA/GSFC BATTERY WORKSHOP

Greenbelt, Maryland  
Monday, 16 November 1970

ACE - FEDERAL REPORTERS, INC.

### Official Reporters

415 Second Street, N.E.  
Washington, D. C. 20002

Telephone:  
(Code 202) 547-6222

NATION-WIDE COVERAGE

Get DRA

NATIONAL AERONAUTICS AND SPACE ADMINISTRATION

Goddard Space Flight Center

1970 NASA/GSFC BATTERY WORKSHOP

Goddard Space Flight Center  
Auditorium, Building 3  
Greenbelt, Maryland

Monday, 16 November 1970

Session 1    Materials Processing and  
Chemical Analysis

Chairman: G. Halpert

Session 2    Cell Processing and Testing

Chairman: F. Ford

## ATTENDANCE LIST - GOVERNMENT

GSEC

Charles Palanditi, Code 761  
John Unger, Code 761  
Aaron Fisher, Code 764  
Ed Colston, Code 761  
Gerald Halpert, Code 764  
William Webster, Code 761  
Tom Hennigan, Code 761  
James Stemmler, Code 761  
Eugene Stroup, Code 761  
Floyd Ford, Code 761  
Chuck MacKenzie, Code 761  
David Baer, Code 761  
John Park, Code 764  
J. M. Sherfey, Code 764  
Charles Staugaitis, Code 764  
E. M. Cohn  
NASA Hq. - Code RNN  
Washington, D.C. 20546

W. J. Nagle - MS 309-1  
NASA Lewis Research Cntr  
Cleveland, Ohio 44135

D. Mains  
NAD Crane  
30223  
Crane, Indiana 47421

David Pickett  
AF Aero Propulsion Labs. (POE-1)  
Wright Patterson AFB, Ohio 45433

J. C. White  
Naval Research Labs.  
Code 6160  
Washington, D.C. 20390

R. J. Bowen  
H. Urbach  
Code A731  
Naval Ships R&G Labs.  
Annapolis, Md.

Martin Sulkes  
U.S. AECOM  
Attn: AMSEL-KL-PC  
Ft. Monmouth, N.J.



-2-

J. D. Finarell  
U.S. Army  
2280 Pimmit Dr. (201)  
Falls Church, Va. 22021

B. Manning  
U. S. Army S.I.A.G.  
Rm 1B668 - The Pentagon  
Washington, D.C. 20310

E. Dawgiallo  
MERDC - Bldg. 327  
Fort Belvoir, Va. 22060

S. C. Gravina  
U. S. A. Natick Labs.  
ANXRE - CCE  
Natick, Mass. 01760

D. Singman  
Br. 940 Harry Diamond Labs.  
Conn. & Van Ness St. N.W.  
Washington, D. C. 20438

INDUSTRY  
ATTENDEES

H. J. Killiam  
Aerospace Corp.  
P. O. Box 95085  
Los Angeles, Calif. 90045

Allan H. Reed  
Battelle Memorial Inst.  
505 King Avenue  
Columbus, Ohio 43201

R. L. Beauchamp  
E. W. Maurer  
E. J. McHenry  
Bell Telephone Labs.  
Murray Hill, N. J. 07940

Sidney Gross 88-06  
The Boeing Company  
Seattle, Washington 98124

A. M. Bredbenner  
R. L. Turner  
Ceramaseal Inc.  
Box 25  
New Lebanon Center  
N. Y. 12126

W. J. Billerbeck  
J. D. Dunlop  
Martin Earl  
G. Van Ommering  
Comsat Labs.  
Box 115  
Clarksburg, Md. 20734

W. Harsch  
E. Carr.  
Eagle Picher Co.  
P.O. Box 47  
Joplin, Mo. 64801

George Kugler  
ESB Inc. Research Cntr  
19 West College Avenue  
Yardley, Pa. 19067

Martin Klein Energy Res  
Energy Research Corp.  
15 Durant Avenue  
Bethel, Conn. 06801

J. K. Baker  
S. L. Folley  
Fairchild Hiller  
Germantown, Md. 20767

M. Savitz  
E. Spenser  
Chem Department  
Federal City College  
425 2nd Street N.W.  
Washington, D. C.

Arthur Fleischer  
466 So Center Street  
Orange, N. J. 07050

R. P. Mikkelsen  
Gen. Dynamics/Convair  
Dept. 967-50  
San Diego, Calif. 92112

Dave Schmidt  
General Electric  
777 14th Street N. W.  
Washington, D. C. 20005

P. Voyentzie  
G. Rampel  
H. Catherino  
General Electric Corp.  
Gainesville, Fla. 32601

H. Thierfelder  
G.E. S.S.O.  
Box 8555  
Philadelphia, Pa. 19101

J. L. Weininger  
F. Will  
General Electric R&D Labs.  
Schoenectady, N. Y. 12301

M. Geibl  
B. K. Mahato  
Globe Union Inc.  
5757 N Green Bay Avenue  
Milwaukee, Wisc. 53218

C. J. Menard  
Gould Inc.  
2630 University Ave. S. E.  
Minneapolis, Minn. 55414

-2-

Stephen Gaston  
Grumman Aerospace Corp.  
POD Plant 35  
Pethpage, New York 11714

Fred Betz  
Ed Kantner  
Bill Ryder  
Gulton Industries Inc.  
212 Durham Avenue  
Metuchen, N.J. 08840

H. N. Seiger  
Heliotek  
12500 Gladstone Avenue  
Dylmar, California 91344

Paul R. Cox, Jr.  
Hercules Inc.  
P.O. Box 12145  
Research Triangle Park  
North Carolina 27709

Gary Lyons  
Howard Textile Mills  
65 West 36th Street  
New York, N.Y. 10018

R. A. Steinhauer  
B 365 MS 522  
Hughes Aircraft  
P.O. Box 92919  
Los Angeles, Calif. 90009

Norman Mathews  
International Nickel Co.  
1000 16th Street N.W.  
Washington, D.C. 20036

A. Uchiyama  
Harvey Frank  
John Arms  
Sam Bugner  
Jet Propulsion Labs.  
4800 Oak Grove Drive  
Pasadena, Calif. 91103

P. Dangle  
Kendal Co.  
Fiber Products Division  
Walpole, Mass. 02081

R. E. Corbett D/62-25 B/151  
R. Kinsey  
Lockheed Missles & Space Co.  
Synnyvale, Calif. 94088

Louis Belove  
Marathon Battery Co.  
Kemble Avenue  
Cold Spring, N.Y. 10516

John Sanders  
John Leathard  
Mathew Immanura  
Martin Denver  
P.O. Box 179  
Denver, Colo. 80201 50455

E. E. Landsman  
MIT Lincoln Lab. B210  
Lexington, Mass. 02173

Albert Himy  
McDonnell Douglas Astronautics Co.  
2121 Campus Drive  
Newport Beach, Calif. 92660

A. D. Taylor  
McDonnell Douglas Astronautics Co.  
BBCO M.S. #17  
Huntington Beach, Calif. 92647

A. M. Falik  
Chemstrand Research Center  
Box 731  
Durham, N. C. 27702

Leo G. Van Beaver  
Pellon Corp.  
221 Jackson St.  
Lowell, Mass. 018152

-3-

Donald C. Briggs  
Philco Ford WDL Div.  
3939 Fabian Way  
Palo Alto, Calif. 94303

Philip Pierce  
RCA Corp.  
Box 800  
Princeton, N. J.

D. C. Verrier  
SAFT Corp. of America  
50 Rockefeller Plaza  
New York, N.Y. 10020

W. R. Scott  
TRW Systems  
12/2154  
One Space Park  
Redondo Beach, Calif. 90278

J. M. Parry  
J. Given  
Tyco Labs Inc.  
Waltham, Mass 02154

J. H. Jacobs  
Union Carbide Corp.  
P.O. Box 6056  
Cleveland, Ohio 44101

William Boyd  
Utah R&D Co. Inc.  
Salt Lake City, Utah 84104

OTHER THAN U. S.

J. King  
J. L. Lackner  
Defence Research Establishment  
Power Sources Div.  
Shirley Bay, Ottawa  
Ontario, Canada

R. M. Ferguson  
Canadian Arsenals Limited  
St. Paul L'Ermite Quebec  
Canada

M. A. Stott  
Telesat Canada  
333 River Road  
Ottawa, Ontario, Canada

S. Font  
B. Perrachon  
SAFT Corp.  
Paris, France



I N D E X

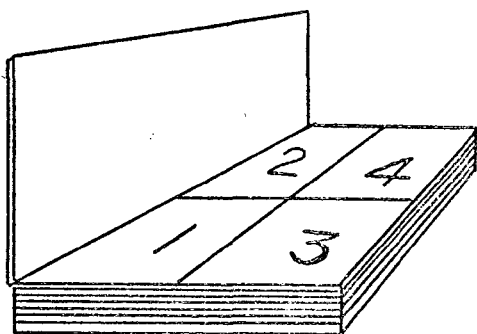
N 71-28659-28671

N 71 28670

	<u>Page</u>
1 OPENING REMARKS - G. Halpert	3
2 MAJOR PROBLEMS OF THE AEROSPACE BATTERY	
3 C. MAC KENZIE	5
4 SESSION 1 - MATERIALS PROCESSING AND CHEMICAL ANALYSIS	9
5 A NEW PROCESS IN PLATE MANUFACTURING	
6 R.L. D <sup>c</sup> BEAUCHAMP	10 ✓
7 NICKEL CADMIUM PLAQUES AND PLATES	
8 J. PARRY	35 ✓
9 EXTRACTION OF THE NEGATIVE PLATE	
10 J. DUNLOP	65 ✓
11 ELECTROLYTE ANALYSIS	
12 G. VAN OMMERING	71 ✓
13 DATA ON PLATE WEIGHTS	
14 G. HALPERT	84 ✓
15 SESSION 2 - CELL PROCESSING AND TESTING	94 <del>111</del>
16 PRECHARGE D. MAURER	96 ✓
17 F. FORD	111 ✓
18 LOW TEMPERATURE OVERCHARGE ON THE OAO BATTERY AND CELLS	
19 S. GASTON	134 ✓
20 NASA SUPPORT CONTRACT NAS-511547,	
21 CHARACTERIZATION OF CONTROL &	
22 RECOMBINATION ELECTRODES	
23 H. N. SEIGER	159 ✓
24 MARINER '71 BATTERIES	
25 S. BOGNER	181 ✓
ASPECTS OF CRANE PROGRAM	
D. MAINS	198 ✓
25,000 CYCLE LIFE BATTERY	
E. CARR	229 ✓

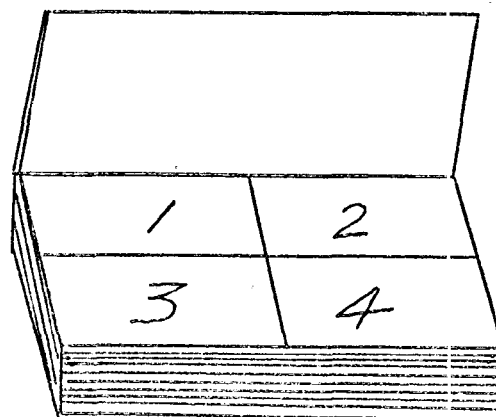
N O T E

IN GENERAL THERE ARE FOUR SLIDES PER PAGE. THE SLIDE SEQUENCE IS THE FOLLOWING, REGARDLESS OF BOOK ORIENTATION.



(Vertical)

FIGURE NO. 1



(Horizontal)

FIGURE NO. 2

P R O C E E D I N G S

HALPERT: I would like to welcome you all here this morning.

The purpose of the program here today is to air some of our problems and present some of the test results that have been accumulated during the last couple of years. We hope that you all will take part whenever the situation presents itself. We have four sessions planned with a fifth session tentatively scheduled for Wednesday morning, if there is a special subject that we may want to carry over.

There are speakers who have already come forward and indicated they would like to talk. Each session chairman is responsible for the speakers in his group. I will introduce each of the chairmen so that if you want to be added to the speakers list, you can contact the chairman before the specific session of interest. I am sure he will be very happy to put you on the program.

I will be chairing the first session this morning on materials.

Floyd Ford will be chairing the afternoon session on cell production testing and precharge.

The third session tomorrow will be chaired by Tom Hennigan. It will be on the separators, seals and battery hardware.

1           The chairman of the fourth session on Tuesday after-  
2 noon will be Bill Billerbeck from Comsat. Bill's session will  
3 include new designs, devices and new applications.

4           As you can readily see and as in the past our  
5 program is recorded and is being taken down by a steno-  
6 grapher.

7           In order for the books to be published later on,  
8 we need the identification of everyone who wishes to  
9 question or comment on a subject. Will you please clearly  
10 give your last name and your affiliation and he will be  
11 glad to take down the information.

12           At a later time before you leave we will hope to  
13 have a listing of the speakers who have planned their  
14 presentations for today and tomorrow. If that doesn't come  
15 out, it certainly will come out with the booklet later on.

16           For any of you who did not return a brown card  
17 to me, I will have them available this afternoon.

18           I would like to have your full addresses including  
19 ZIP's and mail codes to make sure you get a copy of the  
20 minutes.

21           The area that we hope to cover during the workshop  
22 starts with -- if I can have the first slide.

23           (Slide.)

24           -- the nickel powder.

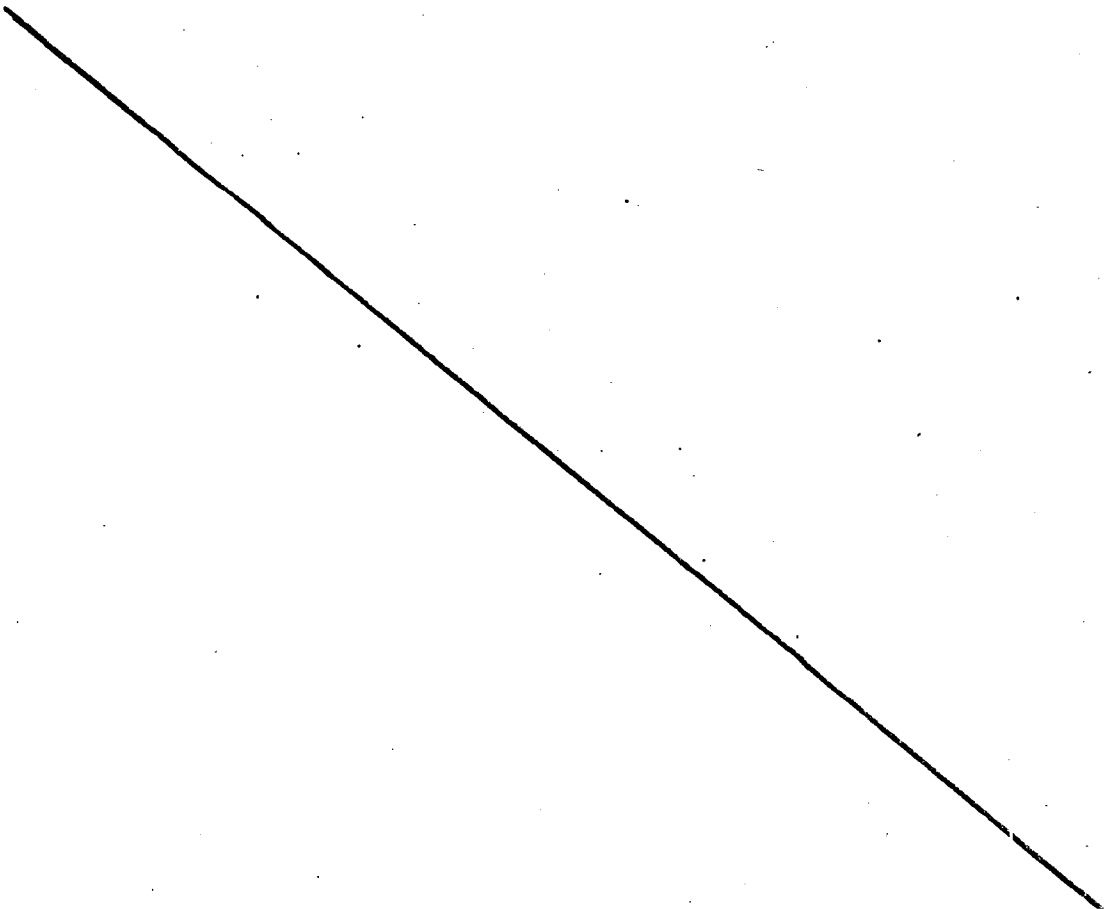
25           We see pictured a scanning electron photomicrograph

1 of nickel powder .287 with 5700 "X" magnification. This  
2 powder is used in the manufacture of the porous plaque used  
3 as the basis for the nickel and cadmium plates. And this is  
4 it when the cell is all assembled and cased.

5 (Slide.)

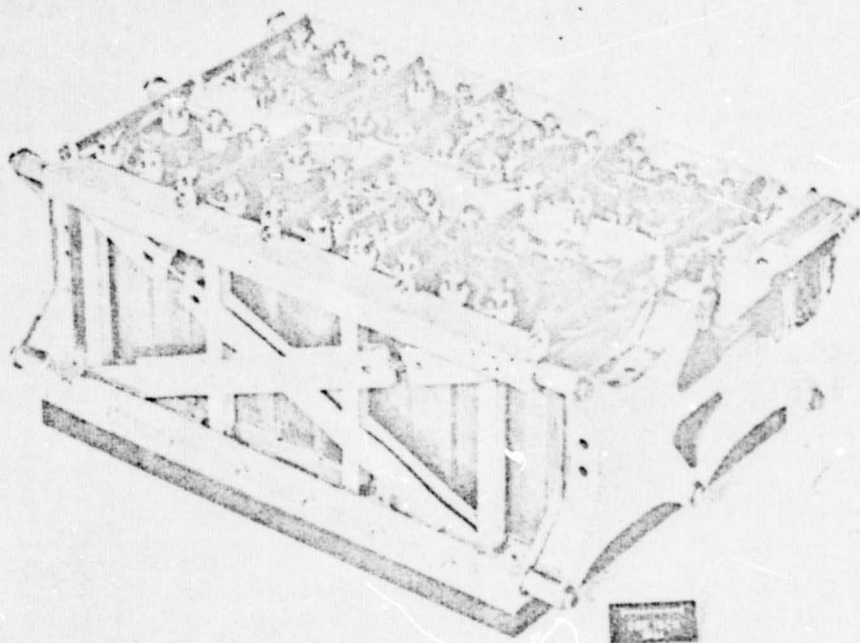
6 This is an OGO battery ready for flight use. After  
7 battery assembly we can't really do much about it. So the  
8 problem areas exist between those two points.

9 It is appropriate at this time for us to put into  
10 perspective the major problems that must be solved for the  
11 aerospace battery. To describe the key issues that the power  
12 system designer must contend with now and in the future,  
13 we are fortunate to have with us Mr. Chuck MacKenzie, Chief





REPRODUCIBILITY OF THE ORIGINAL PAGE IS POOR.



5A



INCO 287  
1700X

1 of the Space Power Technology Branch. Mr. MacKenzie has  
2 considerable experience in satellite power system design  
3 and operation. And at present he has the overall power  
4 responsibility for ever satellite at Goddard.

5 It is my pleasure to introduce Mr. Chuck MacKenzie.

XXXX 6 MAC KENZIE: Thank you, Jerry. I would like to  
7 also extend the welcome of the Center to each and every one of  
8 you. We are very happy to have you here tackling what we  
9 in the power system area consider our most important component  
10 on the spacecraft.

11 I make the solar array people and the power  
12 conditioning people unhappy with that statement, but to us  
13 in the system design, the battery is the most important  
14 component we have, probably because it is the least under-  
15 stood component that we have.

16 We are still pushing in the general sense for a  
17 need for higher energy density on cells and a longer life.  
18 As I look over your agenda I notice that you are more nicad  
19 oriented than you are total battery oriented. But I do ask  
20 you to keep in mind the high energy density requirements. It  
21 hit us in the face again last week where somebody wants a  
22 five-to-one improvement on nicad weight with the same life-  
23 time. And we will continue to get that.

24 I think you will have to look at your battery programs  
25 in a climate of short funds; and for the people who monitor

1 these programs in a climate of short travel. This means you  
2 have one very important management function that must be  
3 far better than it has been in the past, the communication  
4 must be good. We must understand our terms and talk the  
5 same terms so we can communicate.

6 I look at the battery problem from a system  
7 engineering standpoint. I know just a little bit about  
8 batteries, a little bit about solar cells, a little bit  
9 about power conditioning, but I can put them together  
10 efficiently.

11 I am your principal user. And while you might not  
12 agree with me as to what I see the problems are, you have  
13 two things to think about:

14 First of all, am I right in my views of the problem?  
15 And if I am not, you have the duty to correct me. If I am  
16 right in my views of the problem you have to get us the answers.

17 To me there are three basic needs that we need  
18 from the battery people right now. We need a uniform product.  
19 We need one that we know. Now, the Crane Program has done us  
20 a world of good to give us an idea of how the battery  
21 operates and what we can do.

22 But I think from my standpoint, the first six or  
23 seven years of Crane data is only indicative of the battery  
24 because there are so doggone many failures due to process  
25 control and assembly and misfabrication that we cannot trust

1 the data. We hope that your uniformity and your process  
2 control will improve to the extent that the data can be  
3 categorized and can be trusted for our predictions.

4         Second, we need some good parametric data. What  
5 we would like to see is an impossibility, but we would still  
6 like to see it. We would like to see the battery characterized  
7 as a transistor with as well defined parameters that we can  
8 pick up and use as a design just as we do with the transistor.

9         How we get this I don't know. I'm not even sure  
10 we can get it. But I think this is one area where I ask you  
11 to search all your ingenious technical minds and try and  
12 help us solve this problem.

13         The third problem is that we need some reliability  
14 models and we need some accurate test extrapolations. We're  
15 looking at three, five, seven and in the future ten-year  
16 design lives.

17         The only component we have to meet these require-  
18 ments right now is the nicad cell. But for a 10-year require-  
19 ment we cannot put a cell on test for 10 years. So we have  
20 to know something about the reliability of the device and  
21 how we can get good test data in a short time that will  
22 predict the long life.

23         This is not an easy task. However, I do see the  
24 competence and the capability in this room to solve it. I  
25 have no fear that we will get the answers in the future. But

1 we need them as fast as you can get them to us. I thank  
2 you all for coming. I hope your workshop will be productive.

3 Good luck to all of you.

4 (Applause.)

5 HALPERT: That is as close to a keynote address  
6 as I've heard here for t-e battery industry. I think we  
7 all have a mission to accomplish. Chuck has certainly given  
8 us the key to start. I hope we will continue on in light  
9 of what he has said.

10 SESSION 1

11 The first session is material assembly, plaque,  
12 plate, control and some of the basic operations in making  
13 the plates that go into a nickel cadmium cell.

14 We have as our first speaker this morning Richard  
15 Beauchamp of Bell Labs who has done a considerable amount  
16 of work at Bell in working out new processes of plate  
17 manufacture.

18 I would like to introduce Dick Beauchamp.





1 BEAUCHAMP: I would like to give a review this  
2 morning of a paper that was presented at the fall meeting of  
3 the Electrochemical Society.

4 For those of you who were there I ask you to bear  
5 with me. For those who weren't, also bear with me. And I  
6 will begin my talk this morning by briefly describing  
7 some of the conventional impregnation processes used commer-  
8 cially. And then we will discuss the more rapid and direct  
9 electrochemical method.

10 The limitations of these processes as presently  
11 practiced will be shown before proceeding to describe the  
12 new electrochemical technique whereby the amount of active  
13 material introduced into a sintered nickel plaque is  
14 significantly higher than that obtained under normal operating  
15 conditions.

16 Numerous process parameters have been explored.  
17 And the optimum ranges of the variables will be selected. The  
18 effect of these parameters on crystal morphology will be  
19 demonstrated with electron photomicrographs. Also shown will  
20 be the uniform distribution of active material in the  
21 pores and the high surface area of the deposit. And then  
22 finally results of both open and sealed cells cycled under  
23 various conditions will also be presented.

24 If I may have the first slide, please.

25 (Slide.)

1 This shows a schematic of the commercial impregnation  
2 process in which a sintered nickel plaque is filled with a  
3 saturated salt solution, cadmium nitrate, nickel nitrate,  
4 by immersion. And the hydroxides are precipitated by  
5 electrolytic, chemical or thermal conversions. And the plates  
6 are washed and dried and maybe given as many as five to eight  
7 cycles in order to achieve electrodes of high energy  
8 density.

9 The amount of material deposited in one cycle is  
10 dependent upon the solution concentration, and it is often  
11 necessary to repeat this step several times.

12 (Slide.)

13 Here we show a schematic of the electrochemical  
14 impregnation process which was first talked about by Edison  
15 and Candler.

16 In this case you start with a sintered nickel  
17 plaque again, but the battery active material, the hydroxides,  
18 are precipitated in situ in your saturated salt  
19 solutions by passing a cathodic current between the plaque and  
20 two suitable counterelectrodes.

21 The plaques are then washed and dried. And, if  
22 necessary, the process can be repeated to increase the loading.

23 (Slide.)

24 Here we show a graph of the theoretical electrode  
25 capacity in terms of ampere hours per cubic inch versus

1 impregnation time.. And this represents the optimum conditions  
2 of loading using the electrochemical process at room temper-  
3 ature.

4 We use a four-molar solution of nickel nitrate  
5 at a current density of 2 amps per square inch. And you can  
6 see that we can achieve a loading of 1.2 grams nickel hydroxide  
7 per cc of plaque void which is equivalent to nearly a  
8 loading of five ampere hours per cubic inch. Here too the  
9 process can be recycled if a higher loading is desired.

10 When initial attempts were made to prepare cadmium  
11 electrodes by this process, we were less successful. Finally  
12 after renewed effort we were able to at least obtain the  
13 loading conditions as shown in the next slide.

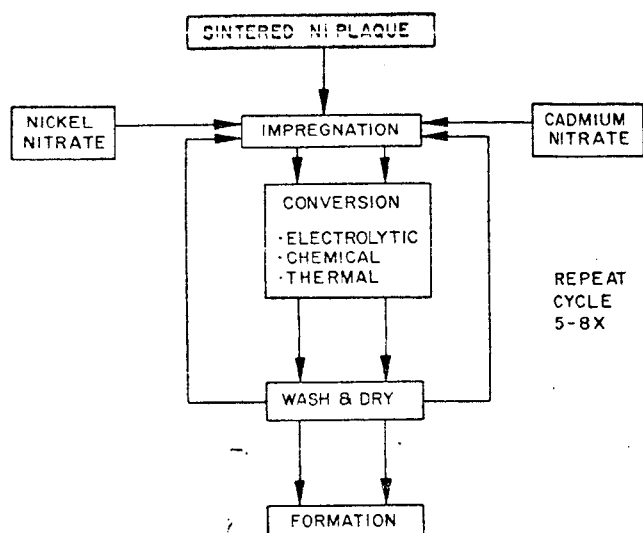
14 (Slide.)

15 This is also electrochemcially precipitated at  
16 room temperature. And it shows that the maximum loading  
17 obtained is about one gram of cadmium hydroxide per cc of  
18 plaque void.. Here again it is equivalent to about  
19 five ampere hours per cubic inch. In this case we've used a  
20 solution of two-molar cadmium nitrate at a current density of  
21 .125 amps per square inch.

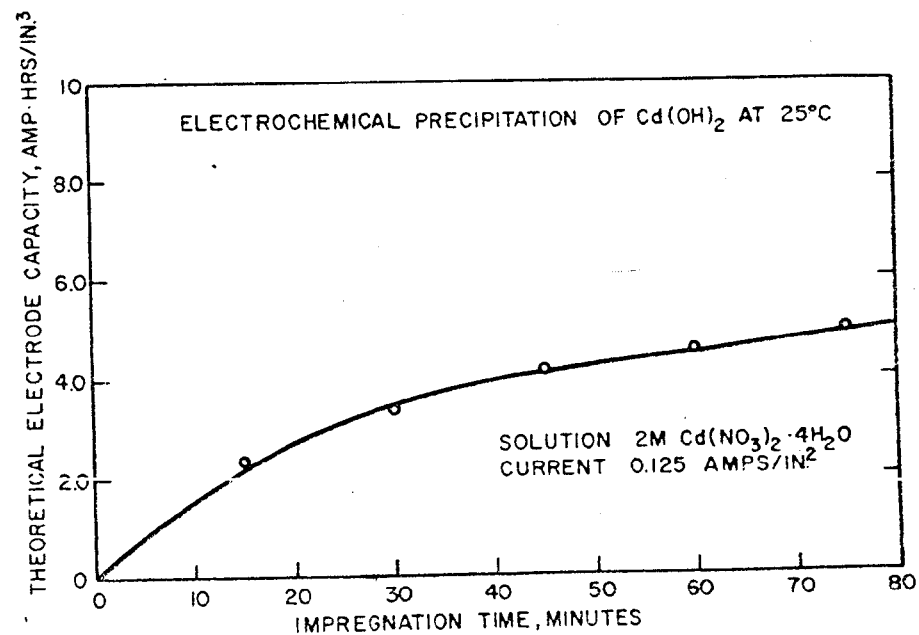
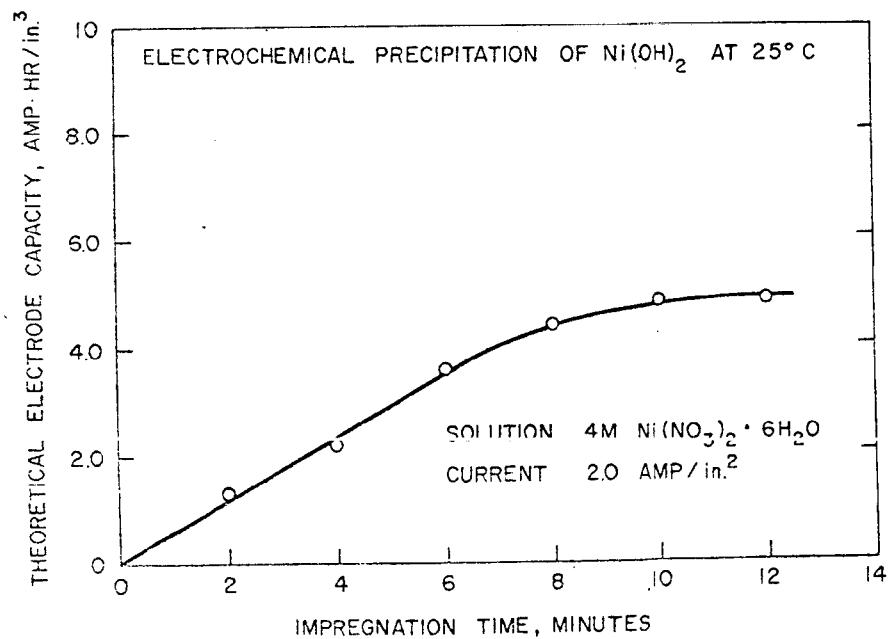
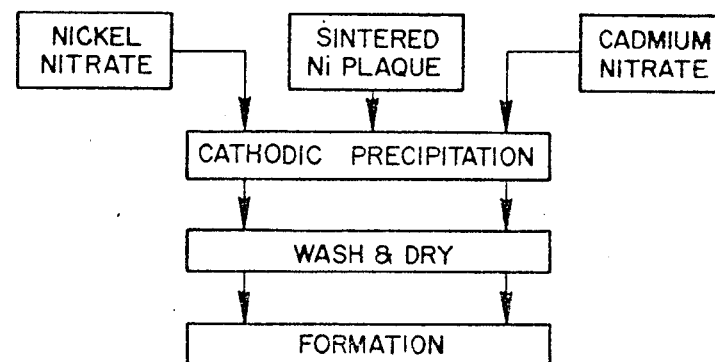
22 And to reach this loading requires an impregnation  
23 time of approximately 75 minutes.

24 One of the problems we've found with the preparation  
25 of cadmium electrodes with this process was the effect of

# SCHEMATIC OF COMMERCIAL IMPREGNATION PROCESS



# SCHEMATIC OF ELECTROCHEMICAL IMPREGNATION PROCESS



11  
1 crystal size and the blockage of the pores which hindered  
2 subsequent precipitation. We did some initial attempts to  
3 decrease the size of the cadmium hydroxide. And we found  
4 that if we increased the temperature up to near the  
5 boiling point of the cadmium nitrite solution we did indeed  
6 decrease the crystal size as shown in the next slide.

7 (Slide.)

8 These are transmission electron photomicro-  
9 graphs, 10,000 "X" magnification. The cadmium hydroxide  
10 was deposited onto a planar nickel sheet in a boiling  
11 cadmium nitrate solution at different temperatures.

12 You can recognize the familiar hexagonal leaflets  
13 of cadmium hydroxide. And their size increases up to 75°C.  
14 However, at higher temperatures, and especially at temperatures  
15 approaching the boiling point, we have found that we  
16 precipitated a very small crystal size of a similar shape.  
17 And when the experiment was carried out using a porous nickel  
18 plaque instead of a planar nickel electrode, we did indeed  
19 find increased loading.

20 I would like to sum up the results of the initial  
21 work by showing you the next slide which is kind of hard to  
22 take. But if you look at it for a while, it starts to make a  
23 little sense.

24 (Slide.)

25 In this case we used a plaque 28 mils thick and



1 about 75 percent porous. And the conditions were such that  
2 the current and time gave us a one ampere hour charge level  
3 in each case.

4 And I have plotted the capacity of the electrode  
5 in ampere hours per cubic inch after the plaque had been  
6 impregnated and formed. This represents the weight gain of  
7 the plaque material. And we looked at a current density of  
8 .25 to one amp per square inch and a solution concentration  
9 of .5 to 4 molar cadmium nitrate.

10 The purpose of this slide is only to show you  
11 that the range of conditions is not that sensitive to  
12 current and solution concentration. The best results were  
13 obtained at a solution concentration of from two to four  
14 molar cadmium nitrate at a current density of a half to one  
15 amp per square inch.

16 This represents the upper plateau of the diagram,  
17 this region here. Plaques prepared under these conditions  
18 were nearly identical in loading. Since this process is  
19 pH dependent, one of the conditions you would like to achieve  
20 is to insure that the pH of the solution during impregnation  
21 remains as constant as possible.

22 One of our initial difficulties was as impreg-  
23 nation proceeded, the pH of the solution dropped, and it  
24 was difficult to determine the effect at any one pH level.

(Slide.)

1           On the next slide we show that in the very  
2 beginning here we have plot of solution pH versus the  
3 concentration of sodium nitrite, but we've found with no  
4 nitrite that the initial pH fell from a value of 2.75 down  
5 to zero and in some cases less, depending on the impregnation.  
6 time.

7           So we looked for an additive which was compatible  
8 with the chemistry of the solution and yet did not induce  
9 impurities into the active material. In this case you can  
10 use either sodium or potassium nitrite. And the nitrites  
11 are oxidized to nitrates at the anodes. And what I would  
12 like to show here is that as you increase the concentration  
13 of sodium nitrite, the pH of the solution tends to stabilize  
14 until you get up to about .5 to .6 molar, in this case sodium  
15 nitrite.

16           And we found that the pH remained constant at  
17 least under these conditions using a two molar solution of  
18 cadmium nitrate at a current of a half an amp per square  
19 inch for 45 minutes.

20           Also as a side effect which we didn't discourage  
21 was a slight increase in capacity with increasing nitrite  
22 concentration

23           Now I've singled out some of the conditions which  
24 appeared to give us optimum loading. And in this case I  
25 have used a plaque 76 percent porous and 27 to 29 mils thick.

The plaques were cleaned initially in a dry hydrogen atmosphere prior to impregnation.

(Slide.)

And on the next slide it shows the results we can attain using a two-molar solution of cadmium nitrate and in this case 3/10th molar sodium nitrite at the boiling point of the solution which in this case is around 104°C.

We have plotted the theoretical electrode capacity versus impregnation time. And at a current of a half an amp per square inch we can attain a loading of 2.1 grams of active material for cc of void, which represents a loading density of approximately 9.7 ampere hours per cubic inch.

The theoretical electrode capacity was based on an electron, a two-electron transfer. After the plaques had been impregnated they were washed and dried and then cycled and then brushed and washed and dried again. So we've tried to eliminate a material that did deposit on the surface.

When the same techniques were applied to the preparation of the positive electrode, similar results were obtained. In this case the calculation of theoretical capacity based on weight gain was a one-electron transfer in the charge and discharge of the positive active material, as shown on the next slide.

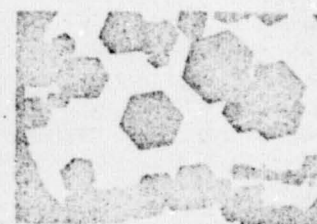
(Slide.)

I have shown a similar plot of theoretical electrode

TRANSMISSION ELECTRON PHOTOMICROGRAPHS  
Cd(OH)<sub>2</sub> CRYSTALS  
10,000 X



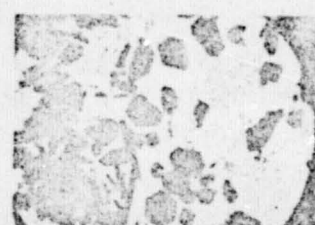
25°C



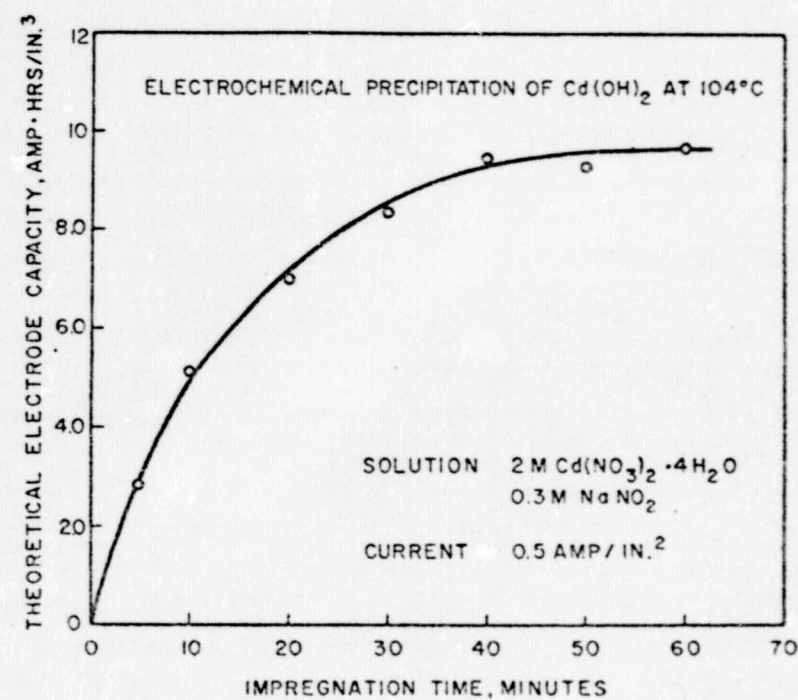
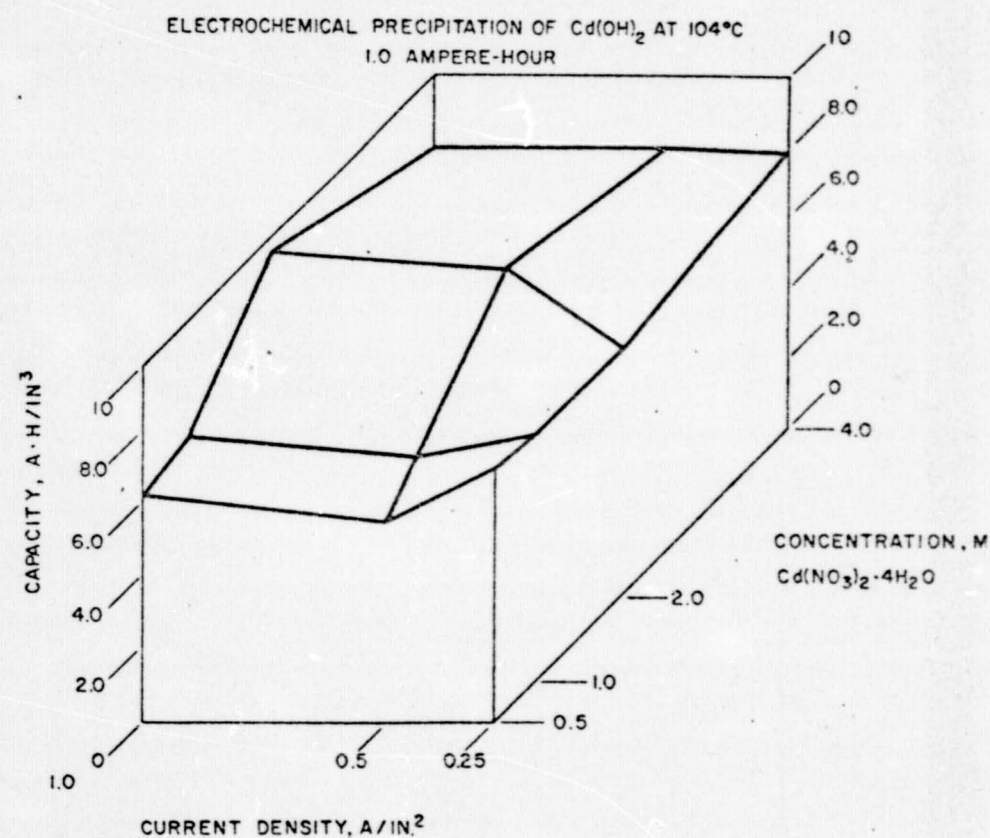
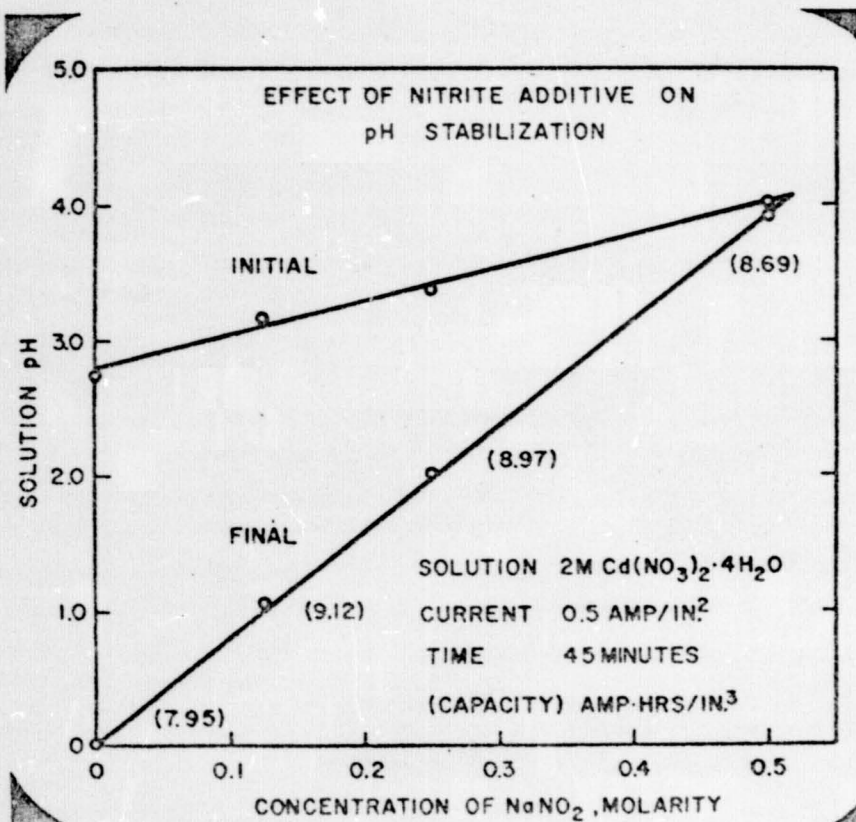
50°C



75°C



116°C



REPRODUCIBILITY OF THE ORIGINAL PAGE IS POOR.

1 capacity versus impregnation time. Here again using a two-  
2 molar solution of nickel nitrate at a current of a half  
3 an amp per square inch.

4 The maximum loading I've shown here. After 75 minutes  
5 you obtain a loading of 2.1 grams of positive active material  
6 per cc of void volume which is equivalent to a loading density  
7 of approximately 8.5 ampere hours per cubic inch.

8 I might add that if the plates are washed and  
9 dried they can be given an initial or a subsequent impregnation  
10 cycle. And on the few plaques that we have done this to  
11 we have achieved a loading as high as 11 to 12 ampere  
12 hours per cubic inch.

13 However, the initial objective was to obtain a  
14 respectable loading with just one impregnation cycle.

15 I would like to show now a series of scanning  
16 electron photomicrographs in an attempt to demonstrate the  
17 salient characteristics of the active material. Normally  
18 two pictures will be shown on each slide, one of a commercial  
19 electrode prepared by an immersion technique and the other  
20 prepared by cathodic deposition, all except on the next slide  
21 which just shows you the porous nickel substrate which was  
22 used for this study.

23 (Slide.)

24 On the left at a magnification of 500 "X" we  
25 show you the open structure of the sintered nickel plaque.

16

1 And this point here is at larger magnifications up to 2000 "X"  
2 magnification. The area was selected here. And it shows  
3 you the bonding between the particles in the open structure  
4 of the substrate which you would like to retain after loading.

5 (Slide.)

6 Now the next slide was taken at 500"X" magnification  
7 of two cadmium hydroxide electrodes. The commercial electrode  
8 is on the left and it does not show the open structure of the  
9 sintered nickel plaque whereas the electrode prepared by  
10 high temperature impregnation retains the openness in the  
11 pore size of the substrate.

12 In this case this is not one big crystal of  
13 cadmium hydroxide, but it is made up of many, many minute  
14 crystals and is deposited uniformly over the exposed nickel  
15 surface.

16 In order to show a little more detail in this we had  
17 to go to a higher magnification as shown on the next slide.

18 (Slide.)

19 In this case we went up to 2000 "X" showing the  
20 contrast. And I might add that the loading of these two  
21 plaques is similar, but the contrast is in with the  
22 difference in size of the cadmium hydroxide crystals.

23 In this case you can see the many small crystals deposited  
24 uniformly throughout the plaque. And we have still been  
25 able to maintain the open structure of the substrate.

17 1 This electrode gives us maximum utilization of  
2 the negative active material and also rapid oxygen recombina-  
3 tion.

4 (Slide.)

5 On the next slide we show two positive electrodes.  
6 Here again the electrode on the left was prepared by immersion  
7 techniques, and the one on the right by high-temperature  
8 impregnation methods.

9 And the thing to watch for again is the open structure  
10 of the substrate which we've been able to maintain and still  
11 achieve a high loading. The active material is deposited  
12 uniformly on the exposed nickel surfaces where in this case  
13 most of the void of the plaque has been sealed by the active  
14 material.

15 Now in order to get more detail in the structure  
16 we had to go up to 10,000 "X" magnification. And as shown  
17 on the next slide, you can see the difference between  
18 the two electrodes.

19 (Slide.)

20 Here the positive active material gives you a  
21 flat low surface area of material in contrast to the -- it is  
22 very hard to describe, but I must say that it has a high  
23 surface area. And this seems to enhance the cycling  
24 efficiency of the active material. And the electrodes pre-  
25 pared by the latter technique do give a very high percentage

1 of utilization and very high energy densities can be  
2 achieved. These electrodes that I've shown here have been  
3 cycles in 30 percent KOH until their capacity was stabilized.

4           Electrodes produced in this manner perform as  
5 well if not better than electrodes prepared by other techniques.  
6 And repetitive cycling at high rates in 30 percent KOH does  
7 not appear to be detrimental to the structural stability of  
8 the active material.

9           In addition, the electrodes exhibit a high percent  
10 utilization of active material cycled in both the flooded and  
11 the sealed state.

12           Now I would like to show you some electrical perfor-  
13 mance data on cells made with these electrodes and show by  
14 way of comparison the results of other electrodes prepared  
15 by the immersion technique.

16           (Slide.)

17           Here we show the electrode capacity milliamperere  
18 hours versus cycle number for two negative electrodes. The  
19 theoretical capacity of our electrode was 528 milliamperere  
20 hours. And after forty cycles the percent utilization  
21 achieved was 76 percent. The commercial electrode had an  
22 initial theoretical capacity of 518 milliamperere hours and  
23 when cycled showed a gradual deterioration in the measured  
24 capacity until after 40 cycles we reached 46 percent utili-  
25 zation.



19

1           These electrodes were charged at the C/2 rate  
2 for four hours and discharged at the same rate to below one  
3 volt. For those of you who are concerned about the money,  
4 I suppose one advantage is that you can use 35 percent less  
5 cadmium to achieve the same balance of negative to positive  
6 ratio in a nickel cadmium cell, if you maintain the high  
7 percent utilization of the negative active material.

8           (Slide.)

9           Shown in the next slide are results taken from  
10 positive electrodes. Here again we've plotted the electrode  
11 capacity milliampere hours per square inch versus the charge  
12 current. The charge level in all cases was 200 percent.  
13 The electrodes were discharged at the C/5 rate. The electrode  
14 prepared by high temperature impregnation shows a very good  
15 capacity and based on the measurement of theoretical electrode  
16 capacity you can achieve 100 percent at the C/5 rate and  
17 120 to 130 percent at higher rates.

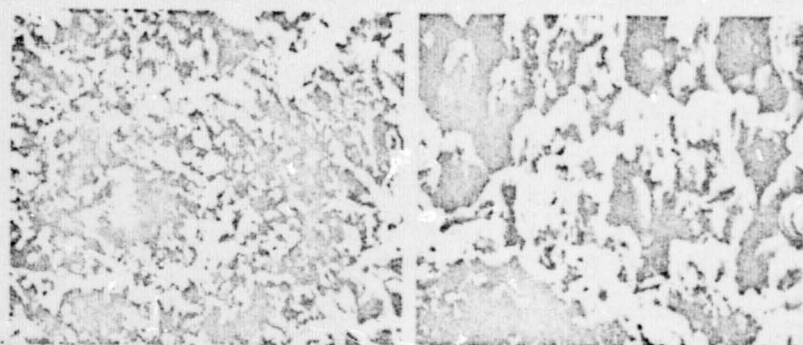
18           The commercial electrode in this case always  
19 produces less than its theoretical capacity over the range  
20 from C/20 to the C rate.

21           These factors contribute to the design of cells  
22 with high energy density and rapid charge capability. For  
23 example, the data can be interpreted to show that for the  
24 same amount of active material 20 to 30 percent more capacity  
25 can be obtained from a cell of equal size and weight.

SCANNING ELECTRON PHOTOMICROGRAPHS

$\text{Ni}(\text{OH})_2$  ELECTRODES

20 $\mu$



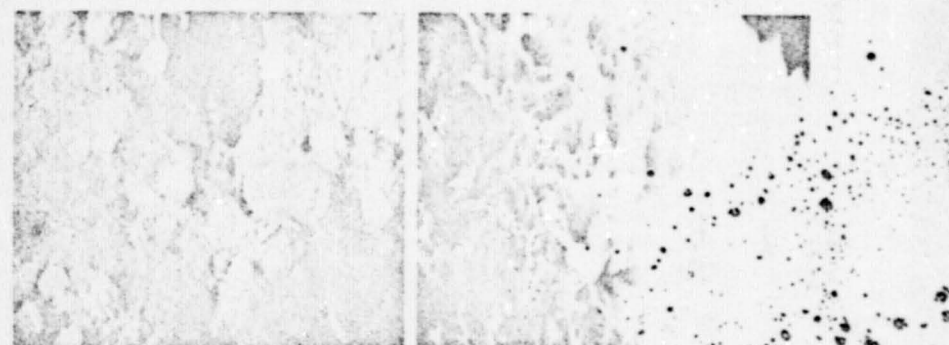
COMMERCIAL

BTL

SCANNING ELECTRON PHOTOMICROGRAPHS

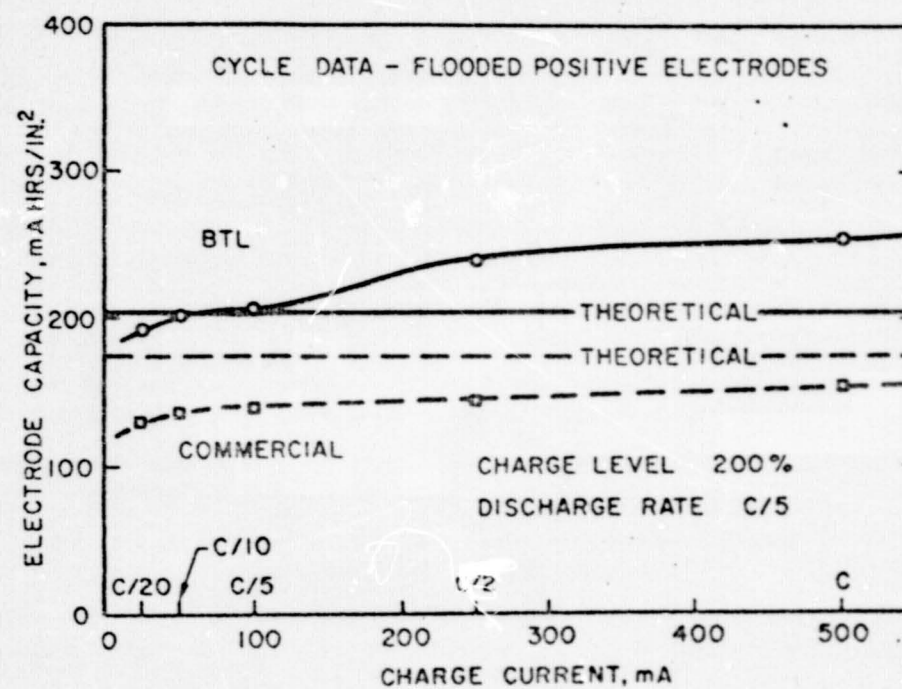
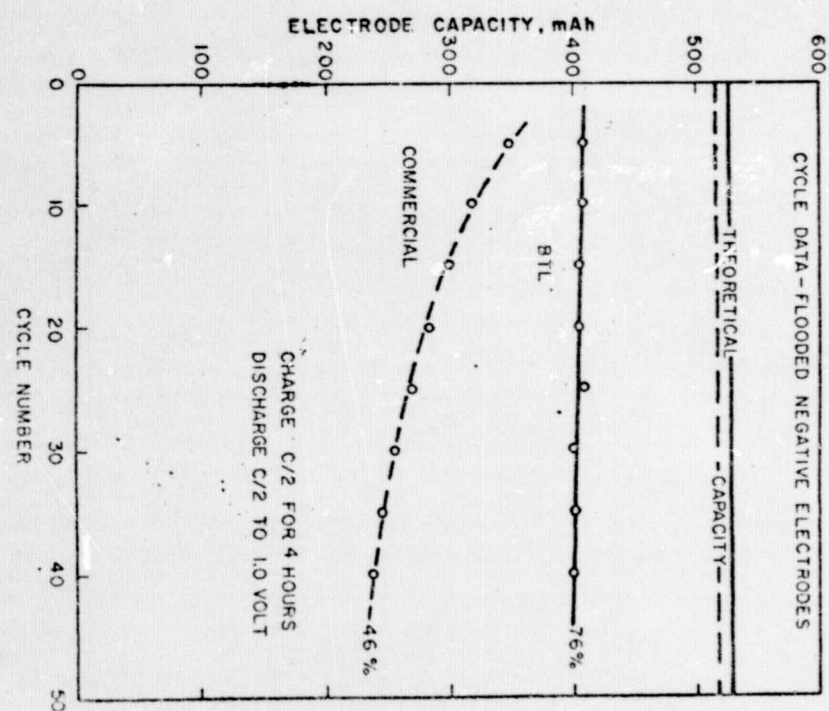
$\text{Ni}(\text{OH})_2$  ELECTRODES

1 $\mu$



COMMERCIAL

BTL



(Slide.)

On the next slide we have taken one of our electrodes and cycled it continually. And we show a plot of capacity milliampere hours versus cycle number. We've charged the electrode at the 2C rate for one hour and discharged it at the C rate to one volt and a temperature of 110°F. We show that the capacity gradually increases with cycling and then levels off.

This electrode has now gone over -- I think we are up to 400 or 500 deep discharges with no degradation in capacity. The fact that the electrodes give better than 100 percent of their theoretical capacity based on a one-electron transfer is not easily explained.

However, the results from subsequent tests do show that a loss in plaque weight of less than 2 percent is observed after the active material is removed. So we have very little effect of corrosion.

However, data exists which suggests that the formation of high-valent nickel oxides may occur when the electrodes are charged at high rates. This would account for a multiple rather than a single electron transfer. And it would thus make our calculations of theoretical capacity incorrect.

Sealed cells made with our own electrodes have performed well under a variety of use modes. And I would like

1 show you some results obtained from a miniature hermetically  
2 sealed nickel cadmium cell designed for Bell System appli-  
3 cation.

4 (Slide.)

5 The cell has a theoretical energy density of  
6 one watt hour per cubic inch and is capable of being rapid  
7 charged.

8 Here we have a plot of the measured capacity to  
9 one volt versus the charge current in milliamps. Here we've  
10 used a charge level of 120 percent and a discharge rate  
11 of C/5. The capacity of the cell is shown by the solid  
12 line here. The theoretical capacity by the dashed line. And  
13 here we show the effect of pressure at the end of charge  
14 under cycles varying from C/20 up to the 2C rate. This cell  
15 can be continually charged at the C/5 rate without exceeding  
16 atmospheric pressure.

17 However, if the cell is made with other objectives  
18 in mind,--we have made similar cells using a different  
19 separator, and maybe a little less electrolyte. And a  
20 cell of this sort can and has been cycled at the 2C rate  
21 for four or five hours without exceeding atmospheric pressure  
22 and will yield 100 percent of its theoretical capacity.

23 (Slide.)

24 A cell of similar design was put on continuous  
25 cycling. And we've shown the capacity, milliampere hours

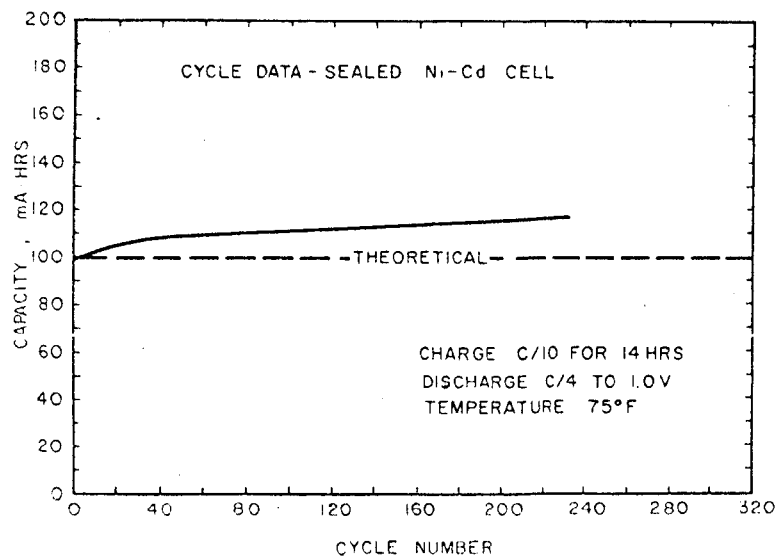
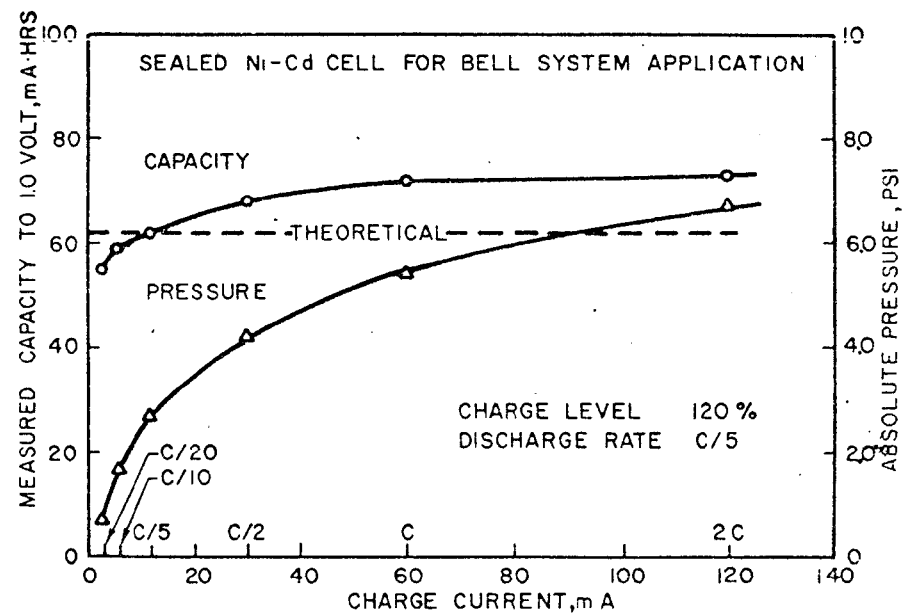
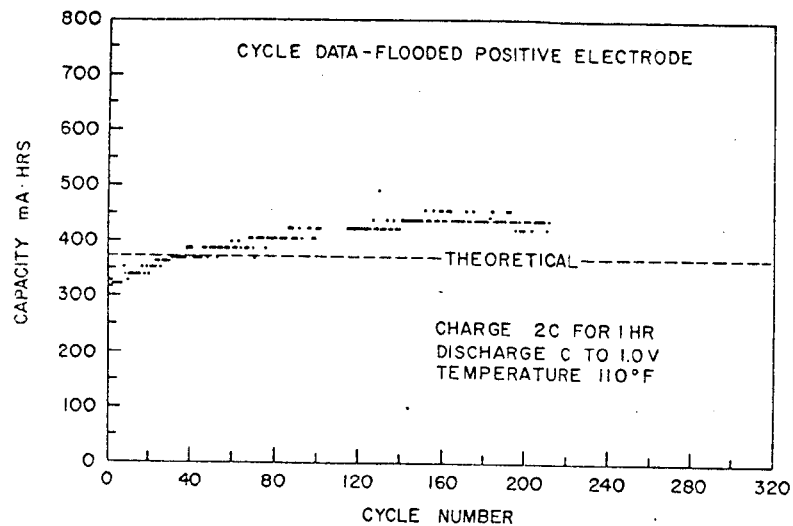
1 versus cycle number. In this case we've charged at the  
2 C/10 rate for 14 hours and discharged at the C/4 rate at  
3 75°.

4 This cell has undergone 250 cycles showing no  
5 loss in capacity. I don't want to suggest that the use of  
6 electrodes prepared by this technique is solely responsible  
7 for the cell performance characteristics shown in the last  
8 two slides. On the contrary, I think the behavior  
9 exhibited by these cells must be attributed to the careful  
10 control of numerous design parameters only one of which is  
11 based on the electrode structure. And since this is the  
12 topic of a future publication, I will not go into any detail  
13 here.

(Slide.)

14 And then the last slide just shows in the way of  
15 summary some of the advantages of the high temperature impreg-  
16 nation process. And number one and very important in terms  
17 of economy is an order of magnitude shorter impregnation  
18 time and too I think we've shown by the scanning photomicro-  
19 graphs that we have an improved distribution of active species  
20 at a very respectable loading.

21 And, three, we have been able to achieve 30 to  
22 70 percent greater utilization of the active material in  
23 the sealed state. And, four, the process we feel is amenable  
24 to continuous automatic processing. Essentially, it is an  
25 electro-plating process in which you can control very accurately



## ADVANTAGES OF BTL IMPREGNATION PROCESSES

1. ORDER OF MAGNITUDE SHORTER IMPREGNATION TIME
2. IMPROVED DISTRIBUTION OF ACTIVE SPECIES
3. 30-70% GREATER UTILIZATION OF ACTIVE MATERIAL IN SEALED STATE
4. AMENABLE TO CONTINUOUS AUTOMATIC PROCESSING

1 the current and the time of impregnation. And I believe the  
2 method could be automated to give you the uniformity, the  
3 reproducibility that you might be looking for. (Applause)

4 Thank you.

5 (Applause.)

6 HALPERT: Dick says he will be very happy to answer  
7 any questions you have with regard to this particular pre-  
8 sentation.

9 Dr. Fleischer.

10 FLEISCHER: One of our early experiences with  
11 vacuum impregnation was that different batches of nickel  
12 powder gave different results. Have you checked the uni-  
13 formity of the various batches of powder that you might be  
14 getting from time to time?

15 BEAUCHAMP: As far as it would affect the loading  
16 of a plaque?

17 FLEISCHER: Exactly.

18 BEAUCHAMP: Yes, we've been maybe somewhat more  
19 limited. We've worked with Inco powders 287 and 255. We  
20 have also for purposes of comparison taken commercial  
21 electrodes, dissolved out the active material, reimpregnated  
22 them by this method and have been able to achieve the  
23 loadings that I've shown you here. However, I must agree  
24 with you that I think the uniformity of a plaque is probably  
25 dependent more upon the center characteristics than it is on

1 the impregnation method per se. You have to start with a  
2 uniform product or a uniform substrate if you expect to achieve  
3 a uniform loading independent of the method of impregnation.

4 HALPERT: Yes.

5 KANTNER: Ed Kantner of Gulton Industries.

6 I might make one comment in answer to Dr. Fleischer's  
7 question. We have looked into this problem of nickel powder,  
8 that is, batched nickel powder to see how it affects some  
9 of the characteristics that we normally talk about.

10 And our results indicated that the variations  
11 with batch number or lot number is completely random. So  
12 there is no trend there.

13 FORD: Ford, NASA-Goddard.

14 You showed photomicrographs of the critical  
15 structure. I assume it was on new plates, uncycled plates  
16 or right after impregnation?

17 Have you looked at the change in structure over  
18 a period of 240 or so cycles?

19 BEAUCHAMP: I am sorry if I didn't mention this.

20 The scanning photomicrographs were taken on electrodes  
21 that were cycled to a constant capacity.

22 Now we have taken pictures of electrodes prepared  
23 after impregnation with no cycling and also the ones I've



5 1 shown you on electrodes that were cycled to a constant  
2 capacity. And they looked so similar that it was an equal  
3 choice as to which ones to show.

4 COHN: Cohn, NASA.

5 I have two questions. Could you give us the  
6 energy density in watt hours per pound? And could you tell  
7 us whether you found any difference in cadmium fading for  
8 your electrodes versus the commercial ones, so-called nega-  
9 tive fading.

10 BEAUCHAMP: The second question first. The only  
11 material I have with me now is a slide that shows the  
12 difference in fading after only 40 cycles between our  
13 electrode and a commercial negative electrode.

14 Watt hours per pound. This is always a problem  
15 with units to talk about. I can't really draw those off the  
16 top of my head here.

17 Dean, do you have any ideas?

18 VOICE: We could calculate it for you and call  
19 you.

20 (Laughter.)

21 BEAUCHAMP If I try to do it up here, I'll make  
22 a mistake. But I think the loadings that we've been able to  
23 achieve are comparable to those that you would find in a  
24 normal commercial product. Be it good or bad, I'm not saying.  
25 I just would want it to show that you can stop at any loading

1 that you desire with this process.

2 GROSS: Gross, Boeing.

3 The resistance due to diffusion that you lower by  
4 having an open structure would certainly appear to be very  
5 important. And this is one parameter of plates which is  
6 seldom reported and which I would like to see reported and  
7 probably would turn out to be an important factor in allowing  
8 the high performance. Have you made any measurements of  
9 this?

10 BEAUCHAMP: Probably indirectly through measure-  
11 ments of the porosity of the plaque both before and after  
12 cycling and both the flooded and the sealed state. I guess  
13 we have fairly definite ideas on this that we probably will  
14 get into later in this meeting. But we feel it is important  
15 to maintain the open structure of both plates on the positive  
16 for better utilization and on the negative for better re-  
17 combination.

18 I think it is important to talk about grams per  
19 cc of void as well as ampere hours per cubic inch. I think  
20 they can both tell you a different story. And I think you  
21 have to specify both.

22 KUGLER: Kugler, ESB.

23 I was wondering if you have noticed any difference  
24 in the swelling of your plates versus commercial plates  
25 on a highly loaded positive?

1           BEAUCHAMP: On the positive electrode we do notice,  
2 as we do with plaques prepared by both techniques, a slight  
3 increase in thickness after formation.

4           The plaques that are loaded to very high levels of  
5 energy density I believe have to be made somewhat stronger  
6 than plaques that are more lightly loaded. But if the sub-  
7 strate is of sufficient strength -- and I'm talking about a  
8 plaque which is still 75 percent porous -- it can be cycled  
9 repetitively at high rates, C/2, continually without showing  
10 any deterioration in capacity or in the plaque structure per  
11 se.

12           But it is something that you have to watch. The  
13 strength of the plaque will, under these conditions, reflect  
14 the capacity deterioration.

15           SULKES: Sulkes, U.S. Army Electronics Command.

16           Do you foresee any problem with scaling with this  
17 type of process, maintaining a uniform temperature and  
18 concentration in the solution, effects on the plates, uniform  
19 current density distribution and so on?

20           BEAUCHAMP: Well, I can take the easy way out of  
21 that one I suppose and say that so far that has not been our  
22 problem. Everything I've shown here has been done on a  
23 laboratory bench.

24           I would hope that the process could be scaled up.  
25 And I can't help but envision it as being similar to scaling

8  
1 up any electroplating process with some difficult, such as  
2 temperature. I would think the solution concentration,  
3 any additive such as a nitrite in the pH of the solution should  
4 be monitored on some sort of a circulating bath, which is  
5 something that is already done in the plating field.

6 So I may be a little optimistic at this point,  
7 but I think it can be done and I think it can result in very  
8 uniform plaques.

9 STEINHAUER: Steinhauer, Hughes.

10 The question of uniform nickel powder has been  
11 raised, but what effect do you feel the thermal exposure  
12 during the sintering process has on the uniformity of  
13 plaque and the ability of the process to work?

14 BEAUCHAMP: Are you referring to the operation I  
15 used just prior to impregnation? The cleaning of the --

16 STEINHAUER: No, primarily during the metallurgical  
17 sintering, whether you use a dry process or a slurry  
18 process.

19 In other words, you can have uniform nickel  
20 powder, but when you sinter in a furnace you can either do  
21 this in steps of different temperatures and times or you can  
22 do it in one shot. What effect do you feel that has on main-  
23 taining an open pore structure and uniform structure?

24 BEAUCHAMP That's a loaded question.

25 I think it is important -- I haven't looked into

9 1 this too much myself. A lot of this work had been done  
2 before I came to the labs. We have more or less settled  
3 on one set of conditions for the preparation of plaques.

4         However, I think that the uniformity of the nickel  
5 powder and the subsequent sintering operations are impor-  
6 tant. At this point I would say they are probably important  
7 as to the maintenance of ample strength of the substrate,  
8 especially on plaques which are more heavily loaded.

9         We use no classification of our nickel powders.  
10 But we do use clean room facilities which we can do on a very  
11 small scale. Our plaques are so big by so big, so I'm not  
12 talking about a commercial process.

13         We do catalog the screen plaque weight on every  
14 plaque we make, so we do have a history to go back to. But  
15 here again, it is only on a small scale operation. And maybe  
16 we haven't been able to see the effect of variation in sintering  
17 conditions that other people could.

18         However, as far as the impregnation process is  
19 concerned, like I said, I've been able to impregnate commercial  
20 plaque material, in fact even material in which we've  
21 dissolved off the active material and reimpregnate it as  
22 either nickel or cadmium.

23         Now this is not the most desirable substrate, but  
24 it just demonstrates that the process can be done somewhat  
25 independent of the substrate.

1 SCOTT: Scott, TRW.

2 Have you explored the upper limits of loading with  
3 respect to the stability of capacity, you know, as a  
4 function of cycle life? How high can you go and still get  
5 the type of stability that you showed on your slides?

6 BEAUCHAMP: I guess I have definite ideas on that.  
7 They may not agree with anybody else's. And I am not  
8 sure I am free to comment on that. Deane may get into this  
9 later.

10 But we do like to see our negative electrodes  
11 loaded to a specific value. And we feel this is very  
12 important. And the positive electrode is also sensitive to  
13 loading.

14 However, if I say something definite, I'm sure  
15 I'll turn around tomorrow and somebody will show just the  
16 opposite. In the nickel cadmium field it seems as though you  
17 can run the same experiment to show many different things.

18 And I always have felt, however, that loading is  
19 important. It is important to specify both the loading and  
20 the energy density. And I always contend this is true.

21 PARRY: Parry, Tyco Labs.

22 We have taken a brief look at the high temperature  
23 electrochemical process and we have succeeded in reproducing  
24 a lot of the results that Dick has talked about this morning.

25 But I thought a few qualitative comments on our experience

1 might be of use to other people.

2           First of all, it is a process that is very much  
3 more sensitive to the exact conditions of precipitation.  
4 We found that we got some very unattractive appearances on  
5 some occasions. We had electrons with dark spots in the  
6 middle or halos around them. We've had very heavy deposits  
7 around the edges and almost nothing in the middle. And  
8 the process is very dependent on the exact conditions that  
9 you use.

10           Also some of the colors that you see are quite  
11 different from the normal impregnation process. The negative  
12 electrode where we reproduce the high loading and high  
13 utilization are uniformly black in color as opposed to the  
14 normal grayish color of the negative.

15           With the positive, even when the electrode is  
16 uniformly spaced between two counter electrodes, we have  
17 seen a plate that is green on one side and black on the  
18 other. So it can be quite an interesting thing to look at.

19           One other interesting point that we found with the  
20 negative electrode, despite the fact that you have relatively  
21 large cathodic currents, we've seen very little metallic  
22 cadmium in the plates after the impregnation process. It is  
23 99 percent cadmium hydroxide and one percent cadmium, which is  
24 somewhat surprising.

1 talk.

2 I think at this point we will break for coffee.

3 We will reconvene in about ten minutes.

4 (Recess.)

5 HALPERT: To start off this session Dean Maurer  
6 from Bell Labs wanted to make some comments with regard  
7 to scaling up of the process that Dick Beauchamp talked about.

8 MAURER: I just wanted to comment that we are  
9 working with a number of the Western Electric licensees. As  
10 you know, Bell Laboratories is part of the Bell System. And we  
11 are working with the Western licensees on batteries to develop  
12 some scale-ups for this process.

13 And, of course, we are amenable to working with  
14 NASA or other government agencies to do the same thing.  
15 So the scale-up process is in process.

16 HALPERT: Okay, thank you.

N71-28661

17 At this point we will go to our next speaker for  
18 this morning, Dr. John Parry of Tyco Laboratories has been  
19 doing quite a bit of work with regard to the processing of  
20 nickel plaques and nickel and cadmium plates for aerospace  
21 cells and looking at the processes and the factors affecting  
22 the production of these plaques and plates.

23 I present to you Dr. Parry.

24 PARRY: In giving Jerry a title for this talk  
25 I included the words "quality control" in the title so



1 that I could sort of slip in under the wires to talk about  
2 the work we have been doing for NASA-Goddard at Tyco.

3 In actual fact, I don't think I'm rigorously  
4 talking about quality control but rather the characteri-  
5 zation tests that we've been using at Tyco to identify the  
6 degree of uniformity in the plaque and pate materials that  
7 we have been preparing.

8 I think that the characterization tests I'm going  
9 to talk about are relevant to quality control and almost  
10 certainly to post mortem analyses of failed cells.

11 We have looked at the whole nickel cadmium battery

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

1 plate manufacturing process from the powder to the finished  
2 plates. We have looked at tests for identifying uniformity  
3 of powders, looking at the physical properties of the  
4 plaque and also the characteristics of plates.

5 Now when I set out to write this talk I thought  
6 that I would just skip over the work we did with powders  
7 and plaques, because this work has appeared in print in  
8 reports. <sup>paper</sup> This deal mainly with the work that we've done on  
9 plates more recently that hasn't yet been disseminated. But  
10 it is obvious from the discussion earlier this morning that  
11 there is still quite a lot of interest in the influence of  
12 plaque properties on the final plate.

13 So maybe in discussion we can get into some of  
14 these aspects. I was just going to skip through what we  
15 did with powders and plaques.

16 First of all, with powders we measured bulk  
17 density, surface area, particle size distribution by sedi-  
18 mentation and grain size by X-ray diffraction. We thought  
19 these were the factors that were most likely  
20 to be influential in the sintering process.

21 Now you get some interesting correlations between  
22 these physical properties, but I think as far as quality  
23 control is concerned or identification of the qualities  
24 of powder, you can do this all with bulk density. You can  
25 get all the answers you want by measurement of bulk density.

1 With plaque we measured porosity, resistivity,  
2 surface area and mechanical strength.

3 (Slide.)

4 These are measurements that we made with loose  
5 sintered powders without a support screen. So we don't have  
6 any of the complicated features of having something running  
7 through the middle of the porous mass.

8 I just want to run through these quickly. You  
9 get a reasonable correlation between resistivity measured  
10 by a full point method to avoid contact resistance and  
11 porosity.

12 (Slide.)

13 Again, the reason for correlation between  
14 mechanical strength of the plaque and the surface area.

15 (Slide.)

16 And between mechanical strength and resistivity.

17 So amongst the measurements that we made they  
18 all seemed to be looking at the same thing, with the  
19 exception of the surface area. This is not too surprising.  
20 And I think it is understandable even in the case of the  
21 surface area.

22 What you're looking at is the neck growth  
23 between the particles of nickel powder. The more neck  
24 growth you get the greater the mechanical strength of the  
25 plaque, the lower the resistivity and also the lower the

1 surface area.

2 Porosity is I think a little more of a casual  
3 relationship. It is not as direct as the other three. But  
4 it comes down to the fact that if you want to assess the  
5 quality of a plaque or its uniformity, you can do it with  
6 any one of these measurements that I've listed. So I think  
7 the approach that should be taken is to use the one that is  
8 most convenient.

9 Porosity I say is -- first of all, it is not very  
10 sensitive. When you're talking about half percent changes  
11 in something that is 80 percent porous, you are really  
12 talking about quite a significant change in terms of the amount  
13 of solid material that you've got.

14 So I don't particularly like porosity as a  
15 measurement. Resistivity is fine when you're dealing with  
16 the loose sintered plaques without the support structure  
17 that we are looking at here. But as soon as you put a  
18 support screen in the structure, the sensitivity goes down  
19 quite a bit.

20 Surface area is fine, but it is a tedious measure-  
21 ment to do and there is a fair amount of calculating after-  
22 wards. So really it is not a convenient approach. I want  
23 to come to the one I want to plug, which is mechanical strength.  
24 And we have developed a four-point bend test which is very  
25 easy to carry out and I think gives sensible information

1 in terms of defining the quality of a plaque.

2 (Slide.)

3 This is the set-up you use. This is set-up in an  
4 Instron testing machine or an equivalent. You can  
5 do it with a very much cheaper set-up than the equipment  
6 in which we did the measurements.

7 Essentially you have four pole pieces. The  
8 sample goes between them and the pole pieces as you see there  
9 the inner ones are at the quarter points of the distance of  
10 the lower two.

11 And as the top is driven downwards, the plaque  
12 begins to bend and eventually you get failure -- this goes  
13 into near pure bending in this four-point method as opposed  
14 to a three-point test which tends to end up as a triangle.

15 This goes into pure bending, and you actually see  
16 failure in the center at this point.

17 Now the advantage of the mechanical strength  
18 measurement is that it is independent of having a support  
19 structure in the middle of the plaque. Most of the strain  
20 is taken in the surface layers of the center, so the measure-  
21 ment you get is essentially a measure of the coherence  
22 between the nickel particles that you've sintered to form  
23 the plaque.

24 So it is a sensible measurements for a typical  
25 nickel cadmium battery plaque that is made with a support

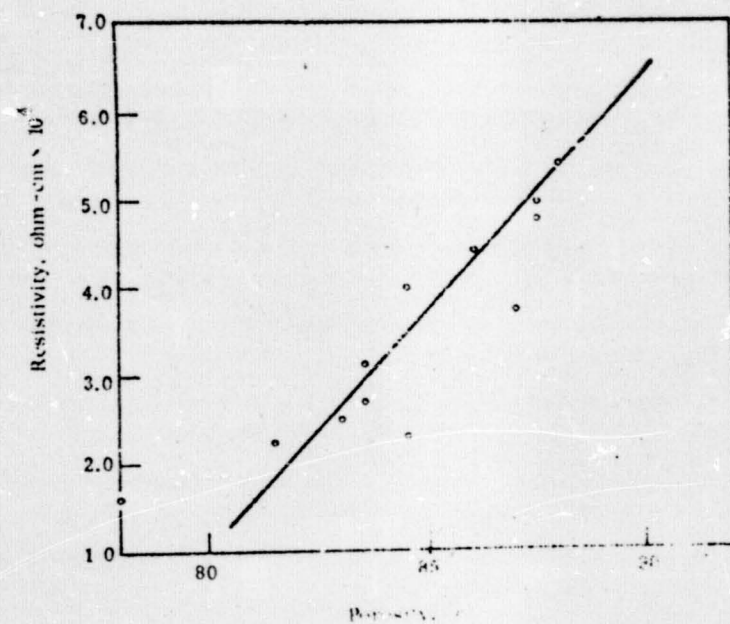
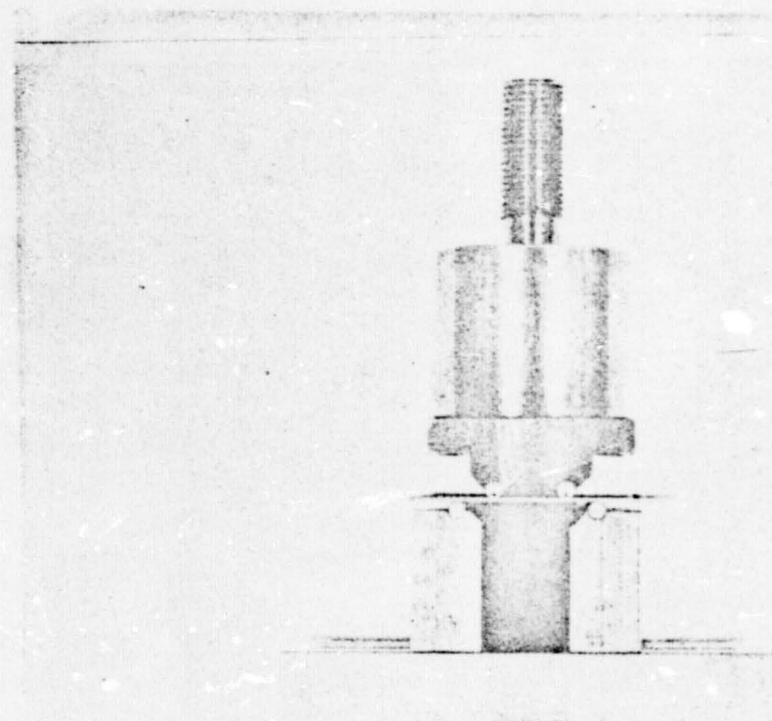
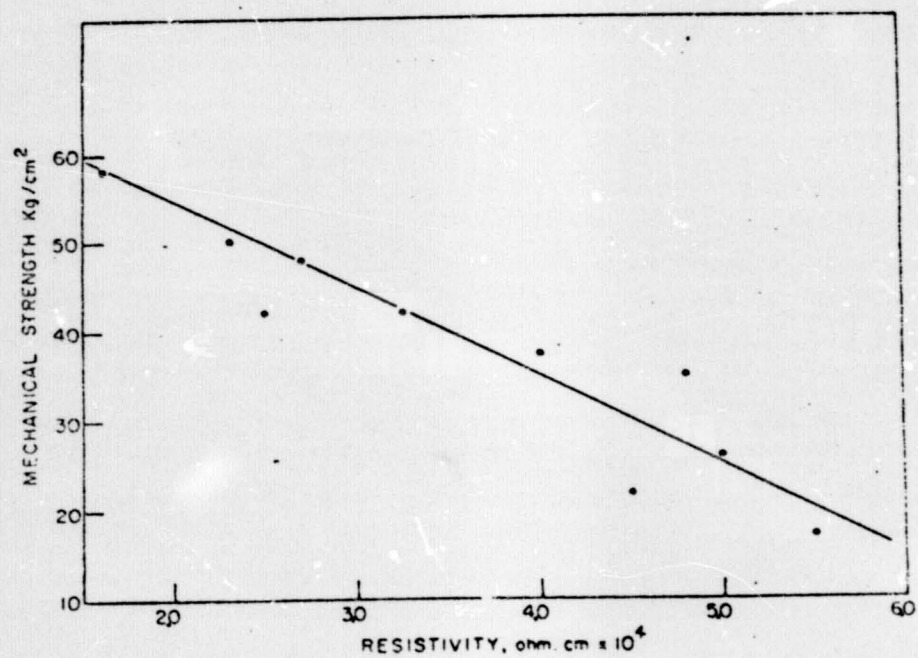
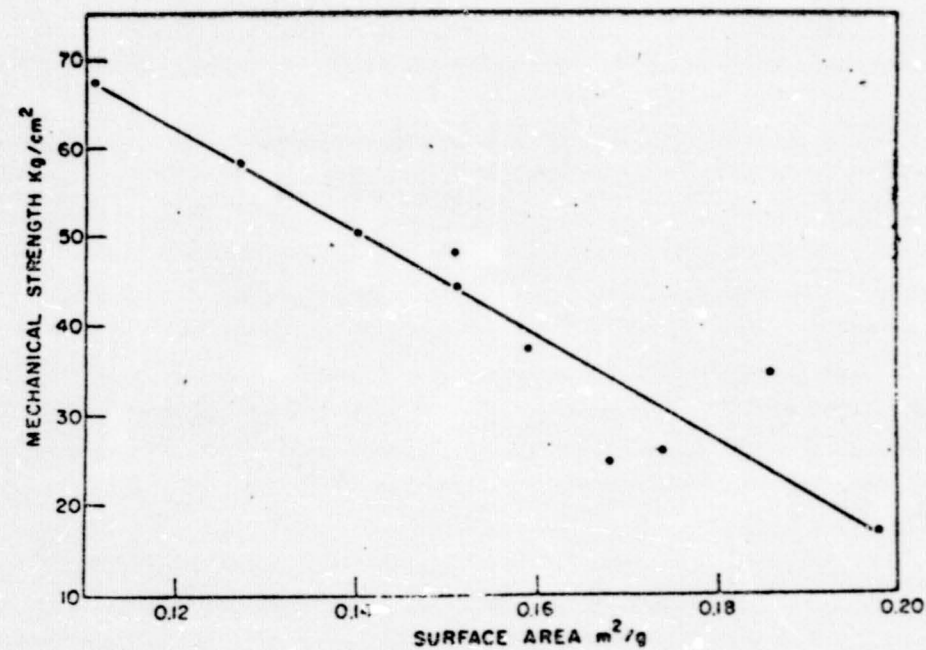


Fig. 7. Resistivity versus porosity



REPRODUCIBILITY OF THE ORIGINAL PAGE IS POOR.

1 structure and is one that can be carried out very rapidly  
2 and routinely.

3 I think it has been used by other people reasonably  
4 successfully. Perhaps there can be some comment on that  
5 afterwards.

6 Just one other word in passing, I am very unhappy  
7 about any attempt to measure pore size distribution by  
8 measuring pore symmetry. I am not going to go into detail.  
9 Again this is in print. But if anybody wants to question  
10 me afterwards, I can give the details.

11 The main thing I wanted to talk about was the  
12 work we've done on characterization of plates, in other  
13 words, chemical analysis of the active materials of nickel  
14 cadmium battery plates.

15 The techniques we've been using are probably  
16 pretty elaborate for quality assurance purposes, but we  
17 have set out to make comparisons between different methods  
18 of impregnation and also varying conditions in these methods  
19 of impregnation.

20 So we are looking for relatively small changes in  
21 morphology, distribution and so on. So we have gone I think  
22 into somewhat more detail than might be necessary in the  
23 routine process where the conditions are not changing very  
24 much from day to day.

25 There I think it is possible if all of the

39 1 conditions are maintained, it is possible to get a reason-  
2 able idea of the quality of a plate just by weight pick-up.  
3 But for what we wanted to do we wanted more information.

4       Essentially what we wanted to do was to define  
5 utilization of the active materials. We wanted to see how  
6 utilization changed with impregnation methods and how it  
7 changed as a function of the duty cycle of the plates in  
8 operation.

9       So what we were setting out to do was to measure  
10 utilization. I don't think I need go into the background  
11 of the importance of, as far as hermetically sealed cells  
12 are concerned, of maintaining positive to negative ratios  
13 or accurately defining the balance of charge in the negative  
14 plate at the time of starting.

15       But chemical methods of analysis I think are  
16 needed to be able to define these things precisely. This  
17 also depends on the method you use for impregnation,  
18 particularly with the negative. If you are going to end up,  
19 as you can with say the Fleischer process of impregnation,  
20 with a mixture of cadmium hydroxide, there is no way in which  
21 you can translate the weight gain into a simple indication  
22 of how much active material you have there.

23       If you have a mixture of cadmium and cadmium  
24 hydroxide, there's no figure you can use to convert this to  
25 a theoretical capacity. So there is a very definite need I



thing for methods of chemical analysis.

Now with the negative plate this is not I don't think a particularly difficult problem. The components that you have in the negative plate, cadmium metal, cadmium hydroxide and nickel. The problems are -- well, first of all, you don't know the relative amounts of cadmium to cadmium hydroxide in some of the impregnation methods in the green plate. And particularly on cycling you don't know how much of the material is actually being charged and discharged.

So what we need to do is to define for the particular plate how much of each component we've got there. We are also interested to some extent in how much corrosion of the nickel plaque occurs during both the impregnation process and the cycling. Although this applies more to the positive than to the negative.

As far as negative plate analysis is concerned, you can selectively extract cadmium hydroxide in the presence of cadmium metal by complexation ammoniacal ammonium chloride. This is commonly called the muspratt solution.

Two hours would normally extract the cadmium hydroxide to no further weight loss in our experience for a typical plate. One can then take the solution containing the cadmium in the complex form and analyze for the total cadmium by compleximetric titration with EDTA using eriochrome black T as the indicator.

1           Then with the remaining plates which now contain  
2 metallic cadmium and nickel you can dissolve up the whole  
3 thing in nitric acid, evaporate to get rid of the excess  
4 acid after dissolution, adjust the pH-10, and analyze again  
5 for cadmium hydroxide.

6           It is possible to do cadmium in the presence of  
7 nickel again by compleximetric titration. First form the  
8 cyanides and then break the cadmium complexes with for-  
9 maldehyde and titrate as before with EDTA. You can then  
10 carry out a second determination for the amount of nickel.

11           (Slide.)

12           These are some of the results, just typical  
13 results to indicate what can be obtained in analysis of  
14 negative plates. Essentially what I've done here is to  
15 check on the method. And these plates were prepared by  
16 impregnation by the Fleischer process without nitric acid  
17 in the cadmium nitrate. So there is little or no corrosion  
18 of the substrate during the impregnation process.

19           Essentially what we've done here is to take the  
20 plate weight initially, determine the amount of cadmium  
21 hydroxide, then determine the cadmium content, add these  
22 two together and subtract it from the first one to get  
23 a figure for the plaque weight. We have then compared this  
24 with the weight of the plaque per unit area prior to the  
25 impregnation process.

1 And I think the agreement is quite reasonable.  
2 These figures seem to be just a little bit higher in every  
3 case all except this one, which is just a little lower. But  
4 there is pretty good agreement between the plaque weight  
5 determined by subtracting out the weight of the active materials  
6 from the plate weight per unit area with the weight per  
7 unit area of the plaque as we started.

8 I did some further calculations on this just to  
9 give us some idea of what you can get out of a chemical  
10 analysis that you can't get from just weight increase. If  
11 you will look, these are essentially in pairs. They repre-  
12 sent attempts to put different amounts of material into the  
13 plaque.

14 The weight gain here is not too uniform. There  
15 is quite an improvement when you look at the total weight  
16 of active material. I don't know if we can mix these.  
17 Could I have the piece of paper that I have some figures  
18 scratched on?

19 (Slide.)

20 This is column four from the previous slide. As  
21 I said, the weight pick-up wasn't particularly uniform. But  
22 if you look at this in terms of the weight of active  
23 material, there is reasonable agreement. But if you look  
24 at it in terms of the total cadmium, in other words, you  
25 convert the amount of cadmium hydroxide to cadmium and add

1 the two together, you see that there is an even further im-  
2 provement. It is closer than one percent. So weight gain  
3 can be misleading in terms of distribution and uniformity  
4 of active material.

5 If you do carry out the chemical analysis you can  
6 see that you get a much clearer picture of whether you've  
7 got a uniform distribution or not. I think in this case  
8 it turns out that the weight gain is misleading in that the  
9 two weight gain figures actually agree. But if you compare  
10 the amount of cadmium that you have distributed in the plate,  
11 the agreement is not all that good.

12 So I think as far as the negative electrode is  
13 concerned, the process is reasonably straightforward.  
14 And I don't think I need spend any more time on it.

15 With the positive plates we have a very much  
16 more difficult problem. Essentially now you have nickel  
17 in three different valence states. You've got the plaque.  
18 You have the discharge material. And you have the charge  
19 material. You have the added complication that both the  
20 discharged and the charged states after cycling exhibit  
21 nonintegral stoichiometry.

22 I think what I want to do is put my presentation  
23 in the direction I want to do at this stage. And I think  
24 the real problem that we are faced with here as far as any

1 chemical analysis is concerned in identifying these three  
2 separate components is one of the value of the rest potential  
3 of the positive electrode.

4 With the negative electrode which is sitting pretty  
5 close to the hydrogen potential you never have  
6 any risk of -- or you have very little risk of corrosion of  
7 the nickel substrate.

8 But with the positive electrode sitting at more  
9 than a volt positive to hydrogen potential, the only thing  
10 that's preventing severe corrosion of the nickel substrate  
11 is the fact that it has a passive film. Now the passive  
12 film happens to be bivalent nickel and quite similar to the  
13 discharged state of the positive-active material. It differs  
14 only in its degree of hydration in effect.

15 So that any attempt you make to dissolve up the  
16 active material in the positive plate is simultaneously  
17 going to dissolve the passive film on the nickel. And as  
18 soon as the nickel metal is exposed you are going to get  
19 corrosion.

20 This is going to need an associated cathodic  
21 process. And this aspect is going to come up in some of the  
22 discussions that I'm going to present to you. But in  
23 most cases you have dissolved oxygen in the solutions you're  
24 dealing with. And this is all too readily reduced. And  
25 you get significant corrosion rates or significant amounts

1 of corrosion of the nickel substrate.

2 To give an idea of what can happen, the next  
3 slide, please.

4 (Slide.)

5 These are some tests we did on physical mixtures  
6 of nickel hydroxide and carbonyl nickel powders. Now these  
7 are not plates. This is just a physical mixture of nickel  
8 hydroxide and carbonyl nickel powder.

9 The nickel hydroxide was prepared by precipitation  
10 from the nitrate and was dried at quite a high temperature  
11 to make sure it had no water in it. We did X-ray diffraction  
12 measurements on it to determine the fact that there is no  
13 water content in the nickel hydroxide.

14 So starting with 50 percent mixtures of the nickel  
15 hydroxide and nickel powder exposed to the Muspratt solution,  
16 also in contact with air, you find that you get on calculation  
17 from the weight loss an apparent nickel hydroxide content -  
18 10 percent higher than the mixture you started with. And  
19 this is fairly consistent through the measurements that we  
20 carried out.

21 We also looked at the straight nickel powders.  
22 We looked at the 287 and the 255 under the same conditions.  
23 We saw 14 percent weight loss for the 287 powder, and an 18.4  
24 percent weight loss for the 255.

The bigger figure there probably reflects the

46  
1 difference in surface area between these two materials. And  
2 the fact that we see a 14 percent weight loss there for a  
3 difference say of 10 percent in the other ones, probably  
4 means that there's some protection of the surface to some  
5 extent by the finely divided nickel hydroxide.

6 This, of course, would correspond to the conditions  
7 that you get in a positive plate where the nickel substrate  
8 is to a large extent protected by the deposit of active  
9 material. But I don't think in any analytical method you  
10 can rely on this to protect the nickel substrate. Particularly  
11 towards the end of an extraction process when you've removed  
12 most of the active material, you're going to have a lot of  
13 the nickel substrate exposed.

14 If you compare this with the amount of nickel  
15 oxide you normally have on the carbonyl nickel powders,  
16 we did reduce one of these in hydrogen at 600 Centigrade.  
17 And we got what I think was a relatively high weight loss  
18 of 1.3 percent.

19 So you've got a potential problem -- that's a  
20 good choice of words -- potential problem related to the  
21 rest potential of the positive electrode. You've got a  
22 problem in trying to carry out an analysis of positive  
23 plates, because of the tendency of the substrate to corrode  
24 and confuse the figures that come out.

25 I might add that we did try quickly under these

1 conditions adding hydrazine to the solution and seeing the  
2 effect of having a reducing agent present in the extraction  
3 solution. And we saw no difference under these circumstances.  
4 I think it is possible that Dr. Kruger's method which was  
5 described at the power Sources Conference where the extraction  
6 is carried out in acetic acid with air rigorously excluded  
7 from the system that it would be possible to carry out an  
8 analysis without corrosion of the substrate.

9 We had gone in another direction prior to learning  
10 about that method. I would like to describe this approach.  
11 It is a typical electrochemist's approach in that if the  
12 rest potential is not what you want it to be you can tint  
13 you study to a point where it will behave. So we took these  
14 positive plates and set them up in the extraction solution  
15 at a low positive potential. It was just 25 millivolts positive  
16 to the hydrogen electrode.

17 Prior to doing this we wanted to test what potential  
18 range we could work in where there wouldn't be nickel  
19 dissolution under the conditions that we were working, so  
20 we took some of the Muspratt solution, set up a nickel plaque  
21 and did current voltage curves to find out what regions  
22 of potential we could work in without getting dissolution of  
23 the nickel. And we found quite a reasonable potential range  
24 between zero on the hydrogen scale and say plus 200 where  
25 we could work quite easily.



1           We also checked that at these potentials you're  
2 not going to plate out nickel. Having extracted the positive  
3 active material and gotten quite a high concentration of  
4 nickel in the solution, are you at these potentials going to  
5 plate out nickel? So we checked with the same extraction  
6 solution with nickel added to make sure we wouldn't deposit  
7 metallic nickel on the plaque.

8           Also I think it is pretty well documented in the  
9 literature that at this potential you can't reduce nickel  
10 hydroxide to metallic nickel. So what you observe, you  
11 immerse the nickel plaque, strap the potential down to  
12 plus 25 millivolts. The currents we observe are usually  
13 less than a half a milliamp per square centimeter. I think  
14 this is due to residual oxygen maybe adsorbed on the active  
15 material or the fact that we can't get it completely out of  
16 solution without taking more precautions that we have been.

17           We then have circumstances where we can let  
18 plates sit in the extraction solution for as long as we want  
19 to insure complete extraction of the active material. And  
20 this is I think one important aspect of the whole process  
21 that you can let the plates sit in the extraction solution  
22 as long as you need to make sure that you've got complete  
23 extraction.

24           And as I stress, towards the end of the extraction  
25 process you are exposing more and more of the nickel substrate

49

1 and corrosion of the plaque is a lot more likely.

2           The other thing that we do in carrying out the  
3 analysis is that we don't rely just on weight loss of the  
4 nickel plate in extraction. We've actually been determining  
5 the nickel in solution with dimethyl glyoxime.

6           (Slide.)

7           These are some of the typical results -- well, no,  
8 they're not typical. These are selected results to demon-  
9 strate one or two points. First of all, let's start with the  
10 righthand column as to what these plates are.

11           Green plates are immediately after the impregnation  
12 process without formation, without cycling. And if we make  
13 a comparison between analysis of a green plate with potential  
14 control and without, in fact we see that there is not too  
15 much of a difference between these two analyses.

16           For the green plate it appears that there is  
17 enough protection of the substrate with the active material  
18 to prevent too much corrosion. This is the weight before  
19 extraction. This is the weight of the plaque after extraction.  
20 And we can compare this with the weight of the plaque per  
21 unit area prior to impregnation.

22           For these particular plates they were carried out  
23 in the presence of nitric acid. There was some corrosion  
24 of the substrate during the impregnation process. So the  
25 difference in weight that you see between these two represents

Table I. Check on Analytical Methods for Negative Plates

(1)	(2)	(3)	(4)	(5)	(6)
Plate Weight, g cm <sup>2</sup>	Cd(OH) <sub>2</sub> , g cm <sup>2</sup>	Cd Content, g cm <sup>2</sup>	Total Weight of Active Material (2 + 3)	Plaque Weight, g cm <sup>2</sup> (1 - 4)	Plaque Weight Prior to Impregnation, g cm <sup>2</sup>
0.2332	0.0384	0.0171	0.0555	0.177	0.170
0.2262	0.0264	0.0269	0.0533	0.163	0.165
0.2978	0.0786	0.0483	0.1269	0.171	0.167
0.2985	0.0579	0.0697	0.1276	0.171	0.167
0.3429	0.1221	0.0447	0.1668	0.176	0.166
0.3325	0.1379	0.0259	0.1638	0.169	0.165
0.3575	0.1080	0.0811	0.1891	0.168	0.165
0.3604	0.1142	0.0772	0.1914	0.169	0.165
		Mean values:		0.170	0.166

# ACTIVE MATERIAL IN NEGATIVE PLATES g/cm<sup>2</sup>

As Cd(OH) <sub>2</sub> + Cd	As Cd
0.0555	0.0466
0.0533	0.0472
0.1269	0.1188
0.1276	0.1142
0.1668	0.1383
0.1638	0.1319
0.1891	0.1642
0.1914	0.1648

Table II. Analysis of Physical Mixtures of Ni(OH)<sub>2</sub> and Carbonyl Nickel Powders

Sample	Method	Apparent Wt % Ni(OH)
50% Ni(OH) <sub>2</sub> , 50% Ni (287)	Muspratt	60.1
50% Ni(OH) <sub>2</sub> , 50% Ni (287)	Muspratt	60.1
50% Ni(OH) <sub>2</sub> , 50% Ni (287)	Muspratt	60.1
40% Ni(OH) <sub>2</sub> , 60% Ni (287)	Muspratt	50.0
Weight Loss		
100% Ni (287)	Muspratt	14.0
100% Ni (255)	Muspratt	18.4
100% Ni (255)	Reduction in H <sub>2</sub> at 600 °C	1.3

Table IV. Analysis of Positive Plates

Sample	Potential Control During Extraction*	Plate Wt Before Extraction, g cm <sup>2</sup>	Plaque Wt, g cm <sup>2</sup>		% Wt Loss on Extraction	% Ni(OH) <sub>2</sub> by Analysis	% H <sub>2</sub> O in Active Material	Comments
			After Extraction	Before Impregnation				
1a	No	0.2309	0.1931	0.2036	16.4	15.0	9	Green plate
1b	Yes	0.2300	0.1907	0.2036	17.0	15.0	13	Green plate
2a	No	0.2067	0.1670	0.1750	19.2	19.2	—	Cycled plate in discharged state
2b	Yes	0.2133	0.1769	0.1750	16.8	17.2	—	Green plate
3a	Yes	0.2530	0.2046	0.2036	19.1	19.3	—	Green plate†
3b	Yes	0.2503	0.2004	0.2036	19.9	19.3	(1)	Cycled plate in discharged state
4a	Yes	0.2448	0.1922	0.2027	21.7	21.6	—	Green plate
4b	Yes	0.2404	0.1915	0.2027	22.3	18.7	19	Cycled plate in discharged state

\* Extraction in Muspratt solution at 70 °C, potential control at 25 mV versus RHE.

† Plates impregnated by Hittorff method without nitric acid in impregnation solution.

0  
1 corrosion of the substrate that has occurred during impreg-  
2 nation.

3           If you look at the weight loss on extraction and  
4 the nickel hydroxide by analysis, this comes out very nicely,  
5 very good agreement. The difference in the weight loss can  
6 be accounted for in terms of the different amount of water  
7 in the active material. I don't think we were at this time  
8 taking special precautions to make sure that all these plates  
9 were dried in identical conditions.

10           This stresses the importance of actually measuring  
11 the nickel in solution rather than taking the weight loss as  
12 a guide to the percentage of nickel in the active material.

13           In the case of 2A and 2B we are comparing a  
14 cycled plate in the discharged state. I have to mention here,  
15 of course, if you're going to use potential control, you  
16 can't do it for a plate in the charged state. Pulling  
17 the potential down to plus 25 millivolts discharges the  
18 plate automatically.

19           We do this prior to the analysis in fact, so this  
20 is a cycled plate in the discharge state and a comparison with  
21 the green plate. Now in this case the plates are prepared  
22 without nitric acid in the impregnation solution.

23           And under these conditions one sees very little  
24 corrosion of the substrate. So there was no corrosion during  
25 impregnation. So the difference we see between this figure

1 and this figure represents the amount of corrosion of the  
2 substrate during the analysis.

3 In the case of 2A there was no potential control  
4 during extraction. In the case of 2B we exercised potential  
5 control. We see the quite significant difference, something  
6 like 6 or 7 percent between the weight per unit area of the  
7 plaque when the analysis is carried out under potential con-  
8 trol for these two plates.

9 This is reflected in the difference in the amount  
10 of nickel that you see too. The corrosion of the plate is  
11 contributed to the amount of nickel in the solution. In  
12 this case you see a larger figure for nickel, as determined  
13 with the dimethyl glyoxime.

14 In the case of 3A and 3B this is an example of  
15 what can be achieved if you use potential control for the  
16 cycle plate in the discharged state. I should go back and  
17 explain why the cycled plate is much more difficult to handle  
18 than the green plate.

19 This is because on discharge you never get the  
20 nickel valence back to two, so you always end up with some  
21 material in an oxidized state in the active material. And  
22 it is the electro-reduction of this material that couples  
23 with the nickel dissolution process that is the corrosion  
24 of the plaque.

25 Now the active material that you can't discharge

1 is probably protected by a film of nickel hydroxide which  
2 is not a good conductor. So you end up with positive active  
3 material in the charged state that is completely encapsulated  
4 as it were with discharged material.

5 But then in the analysis of this plate you begin  
6 to dissolve out the nickel hydroxide and you make available  
7 that material in the charged state. This is the material  
8 that is reduced to compliment the anodic dissolution of  
9 nickel from the plaque. So that in comparing 3A and 3B we  
10 are comparing the cycle plate in the discharged state now  
11 under potential control.

12 And again these plates were prepared without nitric  
13 acid in the impregnation solution. So now we see much better  
14 agreement between the plaque weights after extraction as  
15 less than probably one or two percent error in the plaque  
16 weights per unit area after extraction in this case compared  
17 to something over six percent in the previous example.

18 Again, there is good agreement between the figures  
19 obtained for the quantity of nickel in the active material.

20 And all I wanted to bring out in the case of  
21 4A and 4B is that weight gain is not necessarily a good guide  
22 to the amount of active material that you've deposited in  
23 the plate. These were weights in the greenstate, I might add,  
24 where there is apparently good agreement between the weight  
25 pick-up.

53

1 But if you compare  
2 amount of nickel in there, there is quite a significant  
3 difference because of the greater water content in the case  
4 of sample 4B.

5 I don't put too much emphasis on the actual values  
6 for the water content here because particularly for the  
7 cycled plates you also have some potassium in the active  
8 material. And unless you determine how much potassium is  
9 there you can't determine quantitatively how much water you  
10 have in the active material.

11 So essentially what we got out of this method is  
12 by potential study control you can analyze the plate in the  
13 discharged state to tell you exactly how much active material  
14 you've got there and how it is distributed in a plate, if  
15 you carry out an analysis on several parts.

16 As far as utilization is concerned, we need some  
17 more information. We now know the amount of active material  
18 there, but we don't know how much of it is cycling. Possibly  
19 this isn't as big a problem with the positive as the negative,  
20 but it would be interesting to try and define what it is.

21 In order to do this we really need to determine the  
22 stoichiometry of both the charged and the discharged state.  
23 And I'm of the opinion at this time that we still can't  
24 answer this question completely.

25 But let me give some indication of how far I think  
we can go. Thus far we have restricted our examination to

1 determination of the state of charge as the equivalent active  
2 oxygen content using potassium iodide, liberating iodine  
3 and titrating iodine with thiosulfate.

4           There are other methods of doing this. And there  
5 are some very elegant methods described in the literature.  
6 But most of them, as far as I can see, demand washing and  
7 drying of the plates before you carry out the analysis.

8           And in the case of plates that are charged, fully  
9 charged or overcharged, this immediately gives you an error.  
10 As soon as you wash and dry the plate the self-discharge  
11 process is rapid enough to give you a significant loss of  
12 equivalent active oxygen content.

13           So I dismiss immediately any method that requires  
14 washing and drying. I think it is possible that you can use  
15 some of these methods at a low state of charge, say up to  
16 50 percent state of charge for the positive electrode. But  
17 as soon as you try to measure something realistic, because  
18 we usually want to use all of the capacity that's available  
19 in the electrodes, you run into trouble.

20           When we started out we were getting very low values  
21 for the active oxygen content -- and this I think was because  
22 we were washing and drying the plates. We went from a method  
23 where we were washing and drying to one of direct transfer  
24 into the iodide solution.



(Slide.)

This indicates the difference that you see for two samples that are washed and dried and direct transferred. The active oxygen content turns out here. We calculated the apparent nickel valence from the active oxygen. And you can see that by direct transfer you do make a significant difference in the figure you get for the active oxygen and for the apparent valence of the charged state.

These figures are still quite low I think. So the first improvement is one of not washing and drying the plates prior to analysis. Now we still have a corrosion problem in this analysis too.

The interaction of the active material to generate iodine in solution, or  $I_3^-$  ions, what it means is that we now have an electro-reducible species in solution, one that can complement this anodic corrosion of the nickel plaque quite easily.

The plate is sitting at a high positive potential. The potassium iodide is capable of complexing nickel 2 to some extent, sufficient I think to dissolve any passive film. So immediately you have a nice coupling between the iodine and solution, the  $I_3^-$  ions, and the nickel plaque. And you get significant corrosion of the nickel plaque.

We found that if we examined the apparent active oxygen content as a function of extraction time, it first

16  
1 show a slight increase, of course, for the first two hours.  
2 And then over the next 24 hours it fell off quite rapidly  
3 until you ended up with almost nothing.

4           And you do need quite long contact times to do  
5 a reasonably accurate analysis. Contact time needs to be  
6 about six or seven hours. Well, there's a very nice way of  
7 getting around this particular problem which appears in a  
8 paper by Harival, but in French, so maybe some people are  
9 not familiar with it. It is very simple. Instead of  
10 accumulating the  $I_3^-$  in solution you add thiosulfate  
11 at regular intervals during the contact time. In our case  
12 this was about every 15 minutes. You wait until you see a  
13 pale straw color of the iodine appear and then you promptly  
14 put in another measured amount of thiosulfate, another five  
15 and follow the process right through to the end until  
16 the times get longer and longer and until there is very  
17 little risk towards the end and you can add your starch and  
18 get the exact end point for a proper titration.

19           So using Harival's technique of simultaneous  
20 addition of thiosulfate, I think you can get rid of the  
21 corrosion problem as it relates to coupling with  $I_3^-$   
22 in the solution.

23           (Slide.)

24           Using this method, now using direct transfer and  
25 using Harival's method for the analysis you can push the

Table VI. Effect of Washing and Drying of Sample on Active [O] Determination

Sample	Weight per unit Area, g/cm <sup>2</sup>	Wt % Ni(OH) <sub>2</sub>	Wt % [O] in Active Material*	
			Washed and Dried	Direct Transfer
1	0.2503	19.1	4.35 (2.50)	6.97 (2.80)
2	0.2008	13.1	4.36 (2.50)	8.27 (2.95)

\* Figures in parenthesis are corresponding apparent nickel valencies.

Table VII. Apparent Ni Valence as Function of Charge, Overcharge, and Overdischarge

Charged State			
Sample	% Charge at C/2 Rate	Wt % [O] in Active Material	Apparent Ni Valence
1	50	6.0	2.69
2	100	7.5	2.87
3	150	7.5	2.87
4	200*	8.25	2.96
5	200	8.95	3.04
6	200	9.25	3.07
7	200	9.35	3.08
8	1000	9.75	3.13
Discharged State			
Sample	Time of Over-discharge, Min	Wt % [O] in Active Material	Apparent Ni Valence
9	0	3.2	2.37
10	5	2.7	2.31
11	15	1.8	2.21

\*20 min stand at open circuit prior to analysis.

1 apparent nickel valence up as high as 3.1, depending on the  
2 degree of overcharge. Up to 100 percent overcharge I think  
3 you have just about approached a nickel valence of 3. There-  
4 after, the overcharge doesn't make all that much difference.

5 Now this figure is still somewhat unsatisfactory.  
6 And although it is bigger than any other figure I've found  
7 for actual analysis of nickel plates in the literature,  
8 there are figures for the simple oxides analyzed by  
9 themselves, but as far as plates are concerned, I haven't  
10 seen any figures bigger than 3.13.

11 If you then compare this with the capacities as  
12 measured for these plates and also take into account that  
13 we carried out analyses in the discharged state, I have a  
14 lot more confidence in these results because now you don't  
15 have any active material in the charged state to couple with  
16 the nickel plaque to give you corrosion.

17 If you use Harival's method, you can get a good  
18 value for the apparent nickel valence in the discharged  
19 state. And as you can see, it depends on some degree of  
20 overdischarge to get now to the normally recorded figures  
21 of 2.2.

22 This might be related in some way to hysteresis.  
23 We were discharging relatively rapidly, and maybe if the  
24 plates were allowed to sit for a while we would see this  
25 2.2 figure spontaneously.

1 But if you calculate the apparent valence of the  
2 charged state from taking 2.2 and one-electron transfer for  
3 the total process, you come up with the conclusion that  
4 this figure of 3.13 is still 23 percent too low.

5 In other words, there are still losses of active  
6 oxygen associated with this method of analysis that we  
7 haven't accounted for. So a determination of the state of  
8 charge, defining the state of charge in an overcharged plate,  
9 is still something that you can't really attain.

10 I think the best we can define for the positive  
11 plate at the moment is a reasonably accurate analysis of  
12 the state of charge in the discharge state. And we can say  
13 very definitely that the charged material that isn't dis-  
14 charged is not cycling.

15 What we can't define is how much nickel in the  
16 divalence state doesn't accept charge. So I think that's  
17 as far as one can go in terms of defining utilization of the  
18 positive plate.

19 I did skip rather quickly through why this figure  
20 is still low. I think it is still this corrosion of the  
21 substrate that what one can see is spontaneous self-discharge  
22 of the active material coupled with the anodic process of  
23 corrosion of the nickel.

24 In other words, some of the active material that  
25 you are looking for in the positive plate is discharging

1 and coupling with a nickel metal to nickel 2 plus, occurring  
2 in solution at the same time.

3 So the figure you see for active oxygen almost  
4 inevitably must turn out too low. If anyone has any methods  
5 of determining state of charge for fully charged or over-  
6 charged plates, I would very much like to hear about them.

7 Thank you.

8 (Applause.)

9 HALPERT: Are there any questions or comments.

10 MAURER: The first comment is that one way to  
11 determine the state of charge of a plate is, of course, to  
12 put it in KOH and connect it across the resistor. It works  
13 efficiently in practice.

14 But McArthur showed a few years ago in a paper  
15 he presented that the discharge reaction is proton limited.  
16 There is proton diffusion in the active material which is a  
17 rate limiting step.

18 This occurs when a potential of the electrode  
19 falls below its plateau voltage. If you go through the  
20 standard diffusion equations you find the voltage of the  
21 electrode then should follow a diffusion-limited curve.

22 A plot of this voltage, log of the voltage versus  
23 time, will give you a series of straight line segments that  
24 fall in the proper ratio of 1 to 9 to 27.

25 The point is that the electrode must be discharged

1 for a very long time in the shorted state to completely  
2 discharge it. The protons are diffusing at a very low rate  
3 now because they occupy lattice sites that are nearly  
4 completely filled.

5 So diffusion rates are very low, and times of  
6 the order of weeks are required to get these diffusion  
7 currents down below let's say the microamp region in an  
8 electrode that is of the order of a half ampere hour in size.  
9 So this can account for the apparent valence being 2.2 in-  
10 stead of 2.0.

11 PARRY: I should have chosen my words more care-  
12 fully. I meant something other than discharging to determine  
13 the state of charge.

14 I think one needs the alternative process in order  
15 to be able to define how much of the active material is  
16 cycled.

17 FLEISCHER: No matter how low a rate you go to  
18 in discharging a sintered plate, I doubt if you would have  
19 the patience to discharge it and get a green nickel hydroxide.  
20 You will always have a black plate left at any rate which  
21 would be considered as practical to do the experiment.

22 I once took a plate that had been discharged and  
23 allowed it to stand in alkali, and it took just about one  
24 year for the black nickel to discharge completely and to  
25 get a green plate.

1           So I think one of the problems here is that we  
2 have isolated nickelic hydroxide or cobaltic hydroxide,  
3 which is far more stable than nickelic hydroxide.

4           The other point that I wanted to bring up was just  
5 to mention about Muspratt solution. When I was looking for  
6 a method of determining cadmium, I recall that cadmium  
7 hydroxide might be soluble like zinc hydroxide or zinc  
8 oxide. And I recall reading a paper years before that in  
9 the Journal of the Ceramic Society which said that zinc  
10 oxide could be determined in zinc dust by extracting with  
11 Muspratt solution which consisted of ammonium chloride and  
12 ammonium hydroxide.

13           But I was never able to locate the exact reference,  
14 having gone through all of Muspratt's encyclopedia and any-  
15 thing that referred to Muspratt. So the name of Muspratt  
16 was just given because I remembered that that was what it  
17 had been named.

18           PARRY: I must confess that my indoctrination  
19 in this came from Dr. Fleischer.

20           (Laughter.)

21           GROSS: John, one minor point on your mechanical  
22 test. This test has been developed by materials engineers  
23 for measuring the stress of brittle materials like glasses.  
24 And the reason that it was developed was because they wanted  
25 to actually be able to calculate the stress at the surface



2 1 when the material broke.

2 Now when you're using this test as a process con-  
3 trol to determine the processes, you don't really need to  
4 know what the stress is. But if you want to compare plaques  
5 from different manufacturers which might be of different  
6 thicknesses and different structure, then I think it would  
7 be wise to carry the calculation out to the end and actually  
8 calculate the surface stress. So we can then get a comparison  
9 of different plaques.

10 PARRY: Well, this we have done. It has been done.  
11 It has been completely analyzed. This work was done by one  
12 of our materials people at Tyco. And we have gone through  
13 the complete analysis to get a final figure, you know, in  
14 kilograms per centimeter squared. It's not a qualitative  
15 test.

16 One point I forgot to put in earlier, if anyone  
17 is interested in that device, I do have a few drawings with  
18 me of the pieces.

19 HALPERT: Thank you, John.

20 I might mention that we've done some work using the  
21 a mechanical strength test as well and have found it works  
22 quite well even looking at plaques and plates of the same  
23 manufacturer, because they still differ. In looking for  
24 quality control this is an aspect that should be considered  
although it is a destructive test.

25 I might also mention the fact that this is sensitive

1 to the substrate being relatively placed in the center.  
2 If it is closer to one side, then you'll always have to  
3 measure it with the same side down, when you're trying to  
4 do the cracking and stressing.

N71-28662

5 We thank you, Dr. Fleischer, for putting the  
6 historical record on the Muspratt solution in notes, so now  
7 we all know where it came from.

8 Our next speaker this morning is from Comsat  
9 Labs where they've been doing quite a bit of work on extraction  
10 of the negative plate

11 Jim Dunlop has done quite a bit of work in that  
12 area. And I would like to present him now.

XXX 13 DUNLOP: I thank Dr. Parry for his presentation  
14 this morning since it covered about 50 percent of what we  
15 were going to say.

16 For the record, we have in the past two years  
17 been involved in the Intelsat IV program and through this  
18 program have been looking at methods for analyzing nickel  
19 cadmium cells that we have received for use in this program.

20 Now we've done a considerable amount of electrical  
21 performance testing. Hughes Aircraft and GE has also done  
22 a considerable amount of electrical testing.

23 These include areas such as acceptance testing,  
24 accelerated testing, eclipse operation, storage and  
25 reconditioning. One of the things that we have faced in the

1 course of looking at the electrical performance data is  
2 that we don't really have a complete story. I think many of  
3 you who have been involved in a program, an aerospace program,  
4 know what I'm talking about here, where you'll see a spread  
5 of data when you're making electrical performance measurements.  
6 And you're not sure just what it means. You don't know  
7 whether it is something you did or whether it is something  
8 the battery manufacturer did or just what is causing the  
9 spread that you're seeing in your measurements.

10           So what you would like to do is have a procedure  
11 where you could somehow or other get a complete picture of  
12 what is taking place inside this cell. And this is what we  
13 have tried to do. And I am going to describe briefly this  
14 morning the program that we have evolved from our Intelsat  
15 IV test program.

16           The program that we have evolved is a method  
17 of obtaining both the electrical performance and also the  
18 chemical analysis and trying to correlate these results to  
19 get a complete picture of what is actually going on in that  
20 cell.

21           It is interesting to do this at different steps in  
22 your program so as you run say a storage or reconditioning  
23 and accelerated test you can compare your results as you go  
24 along to try and find out what is taking place with time in  
25 the cell we're cycling for storage or reconditioning, et cetera.

1 We are actually going to make a more complete  
2 presentation of the results of our program probably sometime  
3 next year in conjunction with the people at Hughes Aircraft  
4 and maybe GE.

5 In doing the chemical analysis for these cells  
6 we have been assisted by a number of people including Dr.  
7 Fleischer, some people at Wright-Patterson Air Force Base and  
8 Battelle, people here at NASA-Goddard, people at GE. And  
9 we have used Tyco's work as well.

10 I am going to have Kurt Van Ommering who is working  
11 in our labs actually go through the procedures that we've  
12 used for the chemical analysis.

13 Before I do this I would like briefly to use some  
14 data that we have from this program to show the kind of  
15 variation in electrical performance measurements that you  
16 will normally see in a test program.

17 First graph, please, Marty?

18 (Slide.)

19 I might apologize a bit for this graph if you  
20 have difficulty seeing it, we purposely intended it that way  
21 since GE is in the audience.

22 (Laughter.)

23 What I am showing here is a number of cells on  
24 the vertical axis. And then the horizontal here is the time  
25 to discharge at a C/2 rate going from 120 minutes out to 180

1 minutes. First I would like to point out that all these  
2 cells exceed 120 minutes which is at the C/2 rate the rated  
3 capacity for the cell. But you will notice that there is a  
4 large spread in the data.

5           The numbers here correspond to different lot numbers.  
6 You will see lot one cells in this range, lot two cells, three  
7 cells, four cells and so forth.

8           The spread is from somewhere here at 120 minutes  
9 out to beyond 180 minutes, which is a considerable spread  
10 in the capacity for the individual cells.

11           (Slide.)

12           Just a similar type of curve where we are pre-  
13 senting in the top graph here variation in cell capacity  
14 for a discharge, final discharge before the cell was sealed  
15 off. And again you will notice a considerable spread in  
16 the data. The numbers here again correspond to cells from  
17 different lot numbers.

18           Down here is the data taken on the first recon-  
19 ditioning cycle for the cells received at Comsat. And here  
20 they are better grouped with a few cells breaking out.

21           (Slide.)

22           This is the same kind of data again, except here in  
23 the bottom slide we're showing the capacity measurements  
24 after 30 cycles at room temperature or 25°C. I want to point  
25 out here that the cells for lot six are very well grouped

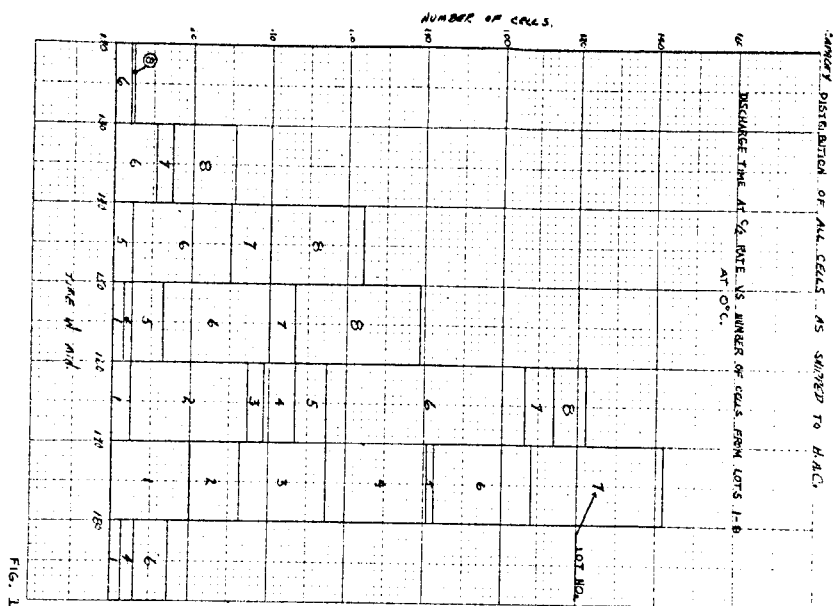


FIG. 1

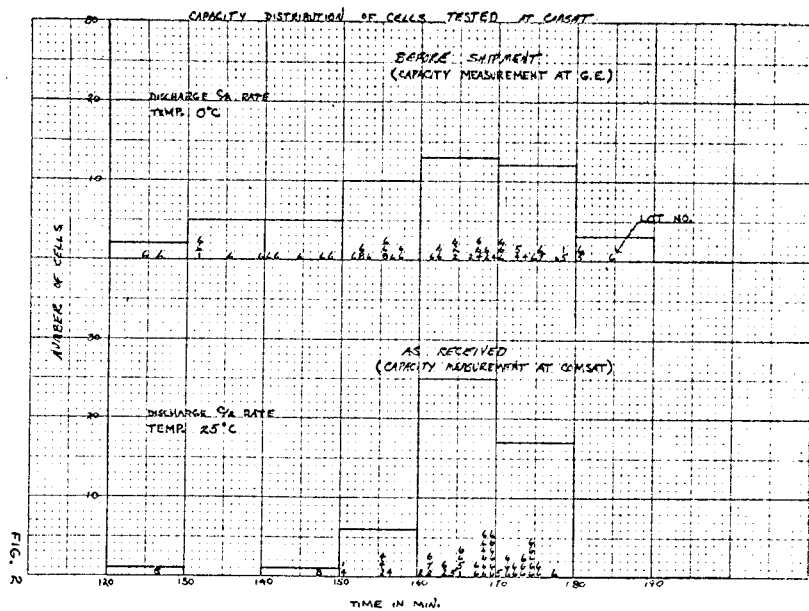


FIG. 2

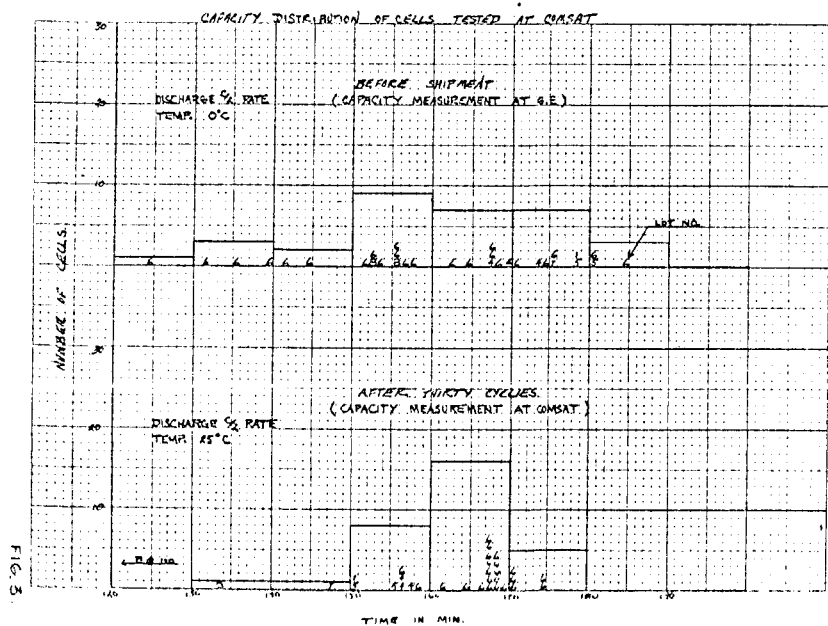


FIG. 3

1 around 165 to 170 minutes.

2 The lot four cells are grouped a little bit lower.

3 And there is a smattering of other cells here.

4 One point to bring out in this graph is that if you  
5 are making a battery it might be worthwhile to use cells  
6 from this same lot to make up the battery since you seem  
7 to get a little better grouping with cycling for cells coming  
8 from the same lot.

9 If I could have the lights now, please.

10 I do not want to dwell on the data here. I  
11 merely picked some data to make a point here that if you  
12 just take electrical data you can get a -- and you look at  
13 it at different periods in time -- that you can get quite a  
14 spread in your capacity measurements. It may be a problem  
15 with your charging. It may be a problem with your manufacture.

16 If you want to find out, then you really need to  
17 carry your work a little farther and go through some kind  
18 of complete analysis on your cell. And this is what we've  
19 done. And the analysis that we use attempts to determine  
20 the total amount of active materials that we have in the  
21 cells, the amount of active material that we're utilizing,  
22 the amount of precharge that we have in the cells. And we  
23 also look at the electrolyte to determine the carbonate  
24 build-up with time.

25 I want to describe very briefly to you the electrical

1 performance measurements that we make when we're preparing  
2 to do this analysis. And then I'm going to let Mr. Van  
3 Ommering describe the chemical analysis that we use.

4           What we'll really do is that we'll take a cell  
5 out at some stage in the program when we decide that we  
6 want to evaluate this cell and find out as much as we can  
7 about it.

8           We then charge this cell at a controlled temperature  
9 around 20°C for 16 hours at a C/10 rate, so that we charge  
10 it up fully. We then discharge it at a C/2 rate again at  
11 70°F until the cell goes to zero volts.

12           We then change our discharge rate to a C/10 and  
13 we continue the discharge. At the time that the cell goes  
14 into reversal, we puncture it with the puncturing device made  
15 here at Goddard.

16           We take gas samples as the cell goes into reversal  
17 and continue to run the cell in reversal until we get down  
18 to minus a half a volt. At that time we open the cell up  
19 and we put it in a nickel soxhlet similar to the procedure  
20 that was done at Battelle.

21           I'm going to now have Mr. Van Ommering come up here  
22 and describe what we do once we've got the cell into this

23       soxhlet     I want to make a point before he does this that  
24 what we've done now is completely discharged both electrodes

25 in this cell electrically. And we've taken gas samples during



1 the time we're in reversal so that we know which electrode  
2 is limiting us on discharge once we do go into reversal.  
3 And we've also determined how much, hopefully, precharged  
4 material we have in cadmium here in the reverse process that's  
5 usable.

N71-28663

XXXXXX

6 VAN OMMERING: Well, I don't really have to say  
7 too much because as far as the cadmium plate analysis is  
8 concerned we use the same method as Dr. Parry does at Tyco.  
9 But on the electrolyte analysis when we have had the cell  
10 in the nickel soxhlet for 48 hours we get the cell out,  
11 take the solution from the soxhlet and dilute it to a certain  
12 known volume.

13 And then we analyze it by taking a sample and  
14 titrating with hydrochloric acid, first to an end point of phen-  
15 olphthalein in which we determine first the KOH compound  
16 and then half of the carbonate content and then to a second  
17 end point with methyl violet indicators so that we can  
18 determine the whole carbonate content from the weight loss  
19 of the plate stack of the cell.

20 After we have dried it we can determine the total  
21 weight of the electrolyte as well as a concentration of the  
22 KOH. The cadmium plate, as I said, we use the same procedure  
23 as Tyco, so it wouldn't be too interesting to repeat the  
24 whole thing.

7b  
1 at Comsat. First a simple Muspratt extraction. But that  
2 give us unreproducible results exactly as Dr. Parry pointed  
3 out.

4 We tried to use the Tyco procedure. It gave us  
5 some technical trouble, so we then went to the GE procedure,  
6 which you would expect to be best for GE cells.

7 (Laughter.)

8 We did it the way Dr. Kroger described it.  
9 First we break the extra material and the nickel sinter  
10 from the plates and then grind it to a fine powder. Next  
11 we take a sample from it and put it in acetic acid with  
12 added a certain amount of ferrous ammonium sulphate . The fer-  
13 rous ammoniumsulphate is partly oxidized by the charged  
14 nickel. We determine then after an hour of reaction in a  
15 closed vessel the amount of ferrous ions by simple titration  
16 with potassium permanganate.

17 From the amount of ferrous ions we calculate the  
18 amount of ferric ions and show the total amount of charged  
19 nickel. The total active material in nickel plates is also  
20 determined by an extraction in acetic acid. We add hydrazine  
21 sulphates that should prevent all the metallic nickel from  
22 going into the solution.

23 We didn't really have too much time to check it  
24 all out, if really no metallic nickel is going to the solution,  
25 but the results we get so far are fairly reproducible.

1 I can give you some numbers which are perhaps not  
2 to be trusted too well, but we found for a plate from a  
3 discharged cell about .3 ampere hours of charged nickel still  
4 in the plate. Charged nickel is not usable in electro-  
5 chemical operation of the cell.

6 The total number of ampere hours in the plates  
7 was about 2-1/2 ampere hours. And if all the numbers are  
8 right, it should mean that we can completely charge the  
9 whole plate and not completely discharge it. Well, I think  
10 that is about what Jim wanted me to say.

11 DUNLDP: I think what I can do now, if we take the  
12 next slide, is summarize how this looks then.

13 Thank you. Why don't you stay right here in case  
14 we have some questions.

15 (Slide.)

16 What we have here presented in bar graph form  
17 shows the results of the analysis on three different cells.  
18 This particular cell here the measurements were made after  
19 a 30-cycle burn in. This particular cell here and here is  
20 after one eclipse season and a 135-day storage at C/45 triple  
21 charge rate.

22 The total cadmium is very uniform, fairly uniform,  
23 in these cells. We're finding it within plus or minus one  
24 ampere hours, the same amount of total cadmium, about 46  
25 ampere hours equivalent.

1           The amount of cadmium that we can actually use is  
2 shown at this point here. After the 30 cycles we are able  
3 to utilize -- this is the part that we can't utilize. After  
4 storage and reconditioning, this is the part that we can't  
5 utilize. So that you see with time the amount of cadmium that  
6 we're not able to utilize is increasing. As I remember it,  
7 our utilization after about 30 cycles is on the order of  
8 70 to 75 percent.

9           And after the storage and reconditioning, it is  
10 about 70 percent. At the very beginning it is around 80  
11 percent. This is a kind of loss of utilization that we're  
12 experiencing with time. This is the amount of precharge  
13 at this level here.

14           The amount of precharge that we can use varies  
15 and actually seems to increase slightly with time, or at  
16 least that's the effect that we have on these three cells.

17           The total amount of precharge is the same, but  
18 this marked in area is the amount that we're actually able  
19 to utilize. The amount down here is a part of the precharge  
20 cadmium or charged cadmium that we actually cannot dis-  
21 charge, electrically, at a useful rate.

22           And between here and here, this is a measurement of  
23 the positive capacity in that cell.

24           I think the interesting thing about the bar graph  
25 is that it is a good graphic representation of what we're

1 able to conclude from the combination of the electrical  
2 performance measurements that we make and the chemical  
3 analysis that we do.

4 (Slide.)

5 This gives a brief description of some of the cells  
6 that we've used in the chemical analysis. I don't think I'll  
7 talk too much about it.

8 (Slide.)

9 Briefly, they are divided into three categories,  
10 before burn-in, after burn-in and after cycling. There is a  
11 lot of information here. I think I'll only point out a couple  
12 of things. The total cadmium in ampere hours chemically  
13 determined, as you can see, is fairly uniform for all the  
14 cells.

15 The total cadmium utilization -- there is a variable  
16 here at the beginning of life. After the 30 cycles it is  
17 quite constant. This is an argument here for making your  
18 performance measurements after 30 cycles. It seems that you  
19 get more consistent results after you've cycled the cells a  
20 few times.

21 This is the utilization after the 30 cycles and  
22 after the eclipses and after the storage. You will notice  
23 that the utilization has dropped from about 72 or 73 percent  
24 down to about 70 percent.

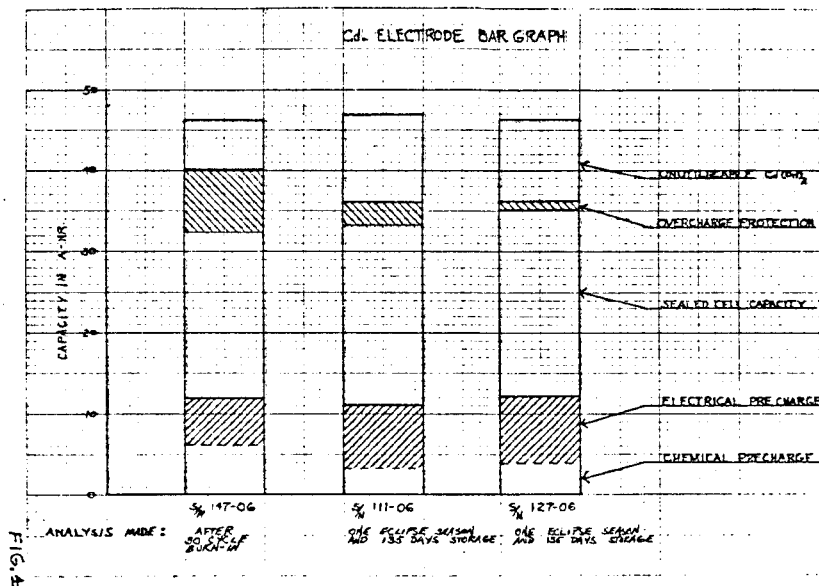


FIG. 4

TABLE I

General Electric S/N	Time of Analysis
01022402-048-02	As received from G.E.
01020102-004-01-	After acceptance test (negative limited engineering cell)
03070308-099-06	After acceptance test (negative limited)
03070308-138-06	After 30 cycle burn-in test (negative limited before 30 cycle test)
03070308-142-06	After 30 cycle burn-in test
03070308-147-06	After 30 cycle burn-in test
03070308-111-06	After one eclipse season and 135 days of trickle charge storage.
03070308-127-06	After one eclipse season and 135 days of trickle charge storage.

	BEFORE BURN-IN	AFTER BURN-IN	AFTER ECLIPSE AND STORAGE
Cell Neg Elec. Capacity in A-Hr	34.3	14.2	17.0
Cell Pos Elec. Capacity in A-Hr	20.0	22.8	22.7
Cell Neg Elec. Precharge in A-Hr	14.3	0	0
Flooded Neg Elec. Capacity in A-Hr	37.8	27.1	26.0
Nt. of Electrolyte	67.8g	59.4g	59.5g
Nt. of KOH	17.3g	15.7g	18.5g
W/O of KOH	25.4g	29.4g	31.0g
Nt. of H <sub>2</sub> CO <sub>3</sub>	3.9g	5.0g	0
W/O of H <sub>2</sub> CO <sub>3</sub>	5.7g	8.4g	0g
Discharged Cd. in A-Hr (Chemical)	45.8	38.2	36.5
Charged Cd. in A-Hr (Chemical)	0	5.8	9.3
Total Cd. in A-Hr (Chemical)	45.8	43.9	45.8
Total Precharge in A-Hr (Chemical)	14.3	---	---
Total Cd. in A-Hr	82.5g	60.4g	57.0g
Precharged Cd. Utilization	100.0	0	0
Elect. Overcharge Protection in A-Hr	3.5	---	---
Nt. of Neg Plates	254.3g	252.7g	247.8g
Avg. Nt. of Neg. Plates	21.2g	21.1g	20.6g
Amt. of Neg Plates	2.4g	---	1.9g
			1.8g
			3.1g
			1.7g
			2.1g
			2.2g

1 here. And the delta of the negative plates, which is the  
2 variation between the weight of the heaviest plate and  
3 the lightest plate, is shown.

4 There is a variation in weight between plates here.  
5 It is around two or three grams.

6 I think in conclusion here we would say that to  
7 date we have been able to find that with the analysis pro-  
8 cedure that we're using we do seem to be able to get a  
9 much better understanding for the cell behavior with time.

10 One point that we will report in our paper next  
11 year is that with the various storage and reconditioning  
12 procedures that we're now running, we're into about a year and  
13 a half of testing on this and we're taking cells out about  
14 every six months from this program to go through an analysis.

15 And we are finding that there is a carbonate build  
16 up with time. What we're looking for in this time increment  
17 thing is what is changing in the cell that's going to  
18 eventually lead to some kind of failure.

19 And I think this type of a program is very useful  
20 in that type of analysis.

21 I will also point out that this is a destruct test,  
22 so that when you do it you are destroying the cells. And  
23 it does take time. And it does take some equipment. So  
24 I don't exactly know how to recommend that you use a program  
25 like this. I want to point out that if you do decide to use

1 a program like this either in your own facilities or in  
2 conjunction with somebody else that it does take some time  
3 some effort and some money to do this. But I do think that  
4 what you can get out of a program like this can be most  
5 rewarding.

6 And that's it.

7 (Applause.)

8 HALPERT: Thank you very much.

9 I am sure Jim and his associate would be very happy  
10 to field some questions.

11 REED: Reed from Battelle.

12 First, a comment about the Muspratt analysis. My  
13 indoctrination is that Dr. Parry's came from Dr. Fleischer,  
14 but I don't think it has been pointed out this morning that  
15 it is important that these extractions be done in an oxygen-  
16 free environment.

17 It is my understanding that even the extraction  
18 of the cadmium hydroxide into the ammonium hydroxide, ammonium  
19 chloride solution should be done, say, with nitrogen being  
20 bubbled through the extraction solution so that you do not  
21 oxidize a metallic cadmium remaining in the plate. And,  
22 furthermore, I believe that this procedure of bubbling nitro-  
23 gen through the solution will prevent much of the plaque  
24 oxidation which Dr. Parry refers to.

VAN OMMERING: We usually bubble nitrogen through



1 the solution when we analyze the cadmium plates.

2 REED: I thought you probably did, but this has not  
3 been pointed out so far this morning. And I didn't want  
4 people to be misled.

5 Now a question about your results. It appears to  
6 me that you should be able to determine from these analyses  
7 at various times showing the decrease in the utilizable  
8 cadmium whether the nonutilizable form of cadmium is indeed  
9 metallic cadmium or cadmium hydroxide.

10 DUNLOP: We do.

11 REED: What do you find?

12 DUNLOP: Well, we showed it on that slide.

13 REED: I wasn't able to determine it from the slide.

14 DUNLOP: Do you want a copy?

15 REED: Yes.

16 DUNLOP: We have a couple of copies of that bar  
17 graph that we would be glad to pass out which I think will  
18 suffice here.

19 But I think it is a combination of both, as a  
20 matter of fact. And it does vary with time. In this  
21 particular case, interestingly enough, at the beginning of  
22 the program we had variation -- we did a complete electrical  
23 discharge before the analysis. But we found that there was  
24 a significant amount of metallic cadmium remaining in those

1 plates.

2           It turns out that with cycling we are able to  
3 discharge those plates further with time. And our loss in  
4 utilization is really showing up as discharged cadmium. And  
5 the amount of metallic cadmium is actually decreasing.

6           JACOBS: Jacobs, Union-Carbide.

7           You mentioned that there was a carbonate build-  
8 up with time. I wasn't sure I understood. Is this just  
9 storage time on shelf or is this with cycling.

10           DUNLOP: Well, the program that I was referring to  
11 we have four different real time tests in progress. The  
12 difference between the four programs is that there are four  
13 different storage and reconditioning modes. What we're doing  
14 is simulating real time testing in this program where we  
15 run an eclipse cycle using the variation and depth of  
16 discharge each day like we expect to experience in the  
17 program with also a temperature variation each day. And  
18 then we go into an eclipse storage mode where we use  
19 different combinations of either storage in a discharge  
20 mode or storage in a triple charge mode with and without  
21 reconditioning.

22           JACOBS: Thank you.

23           BILLERBECK: Billerbeck from Comsat.

24           I just wanted to add one comment there. All this  
25 work is on synchronous orbits, by the way. And we are looking

78

1 at these various modes to try and find an optimum mode for  
2 storage in the time we are not utilizing the battery on  
3 synchronous orbit.

4 RYDER: Ryder, Gulton.

5 You show about 46 ampere hours for the capacity.  
6 That is a measured capacity I assume.

7 DUNLOP: From the chemical analysis.

8 RYDER: Okay, that's not an actual electrical  
9 capacity?

10 DUNLOP: No. The actual electrical capacity at  
11 the beginning may be as high as 34 to 38 ampere hours.

12 RYDER: Okay. That was really the question. Your  
13 nominal cell capacity then I take it is what -- about 20  
14 ampere hours.

15 DUNLOP: Fifteen. It is rather interesting.

16 RYDER: You showed some data based on a certain  
17 period of time where the cadmium is declining. Do you have  
18 any additional data since then to indicate whether this is  
19 continuing with additional cycling and/or storage?

20 DUNLOP: We're continuing the test. That's the  
21 latest data we have. And that is taken after about one year  
22 of operation.

23 RYDER: That is the latest data?

24 DUNLOP: That is the latest data. We actually will  
25 publish this report, hopefully next year which will include

1 probably two years of testing.

2 RYDER: So then you would have about 34 ampere  
3 hours degrading to about 70 percent of that on a nominal  
4 15 ampere hour cell?

5 DUNLOP: Yes, that's correct.

6 RYDER: Thank you.

7 HALPERT: Any further questions?

8 FORD: Ford of NASA-Goddard.

9 Jim, I have three questions.

10 You mention a 30-cycles. Could you describe the  
11 type of cycle? Is that a synchronous orbit cycle?

12 DUNLOP: No. There is nothing really magic about  
13 that 30 cycles except that we run it at controlled temperatures  
14 below 75°F. And we discharge it to approximately 80 per-  
15 cent of the depth of discharge at a C/2 rate. It is basically  
16 an ampere hour turnover exercise.

17 FORD: What you're really suggesting in this is  
18 something like a burn-in.

19 DUNLOP: That's what we called it really, a burn-  
20 in test.

21 FORD: Okay.

22 The second question. In measuring your pre-  
23 charge and during your test have you made an attempt to  
24 correlate this with the level of precharge that you would  
25 expect to have based on manufacturing data?

1           DUNLOP: Yes. Let me answer that question this  
2 way: I think this is the answer you're after. We have  
3 talked with the people from GE about it, and based on what  
4 they think they're doing, there is very close agreement here  
5 between what we measure and what they think they are putting  
6 into that cell.

7           FORD: Okay, which leads me to the next question,  
8 your reversal.--

9           DUNLOP: I hope that's right.

10          FORD: -- is at C/2 I believe.

11          DUNLOP: Right.

12          FORD: Do you get repeatability in that test,  
13 because as we will get into this afternoon some of the data  
14 we're getting says that that test can give you anywhere from  
15 zero percent to 130 percent of the actual precharge that was  
16 put into the cell.

17          DUNLOP: One of the points that you see in this  
18 program and you will see it on that graph is that when you  
19 do run it into discharge, all you're doing is discharging  
20 the amount that you can discharge at that rate. There may be  
21 a lot of metallic cadmium remaining in those plates that  
22 you later determine you didn't discharge electrically. So  
23 one of your problems -- the thing that was interesting about  
24 the data that we got from this program so far was that  
25 at the very beginning when we first received the cells there

1 was a wide variation in the amount of precharged cadmium  
2 that we measured electrically. But the amount, once we  
3 did the complete analysis, of precharge that we determined  
4 to be there was the same. But it was not discharged electric-  
5 ally. You could recombine it with oxygen, by the way, at a  
6 slow rate, or you could discharge it at a very slow rate.  
7 But you couldn't discharge it at a useful rate. After the  
8 30 cycles the situation gets better. It seems to be fairly  
9 uniform.

10 FORD: You do the reversal with the plate stack in  
11 the case?

12 DUNLOP: That's correct.

13 FORD: Have you run into the situation where the  
14 cell could not be reversed in the can?

15 DUNLOP: We can always reverse them. The question  
16 is which electrode is limiting.

17 FORD: I mean in a situation we've seen also on  
18 several occasions -- and this is particularly characteristic  
19 of cells that have been on cycle for some time -- and I'm  
20 talking about three-quarters to a year, sometimes it shows  
21 up earlier than this, and we see a situation where as you go  
22 into reversal you will hit a negative potential of about  
23 150 to 180 millivolts. It will hang there for about five  
24 minutes and then in fact the potential starts going back  
25 towards zero. And no matter how long you reverse it at C/2

1 nothing ever happens. I think we might discuss that later  
2 on this afternoon.

3 DUNLOP: We haven't seen that, Floyd.

4 REED: Reed from Battelle.

5 What separator is in the cells you are using?

6 DUNLOP: Pellon.

7 REED: I was wondering when you talked about the  
8 increase in carbonate concentration with time whether you  
9 had seen a similar phenomena with say polypropylene separators?

10 DUNLOP: We don't have any data to compare with.

11 REED: That's what I thought.

12 DUNLOP: We may some day.

13 HALPERT: Thank you very much.

N71-28664

14 We have about 10 minutes before we have to hustle  
15 over to the cafeteria. And I have done some work in our  
16 labs in the Materials Branch. I thought I could present  
17 some of the data on plate weights which may be of interest.

18 This is kind of stepping back a step before  
19 Jim's talk in relation to taking a look at the plate weights  
20 before they are actually put into cells and formed.

21 The purpose in doing this was to try and get some  
22 other meanse of quality control in which we could look at  
23 the plates before they were actually being put into cells.  
24 One of the purposes was, of course, to see if we could  
25 predict ahead of time what kind of failuxes there would be

1 and how the plates would operate and what capacity you would  
2 have and do this nondestructively before the cells were  
3 assembled.

4 One of the first things we did find in looking at  
5 a lot of the data was that there was a pretty high weight-  
6 capacity correlation. I think this may have been known in the  
7 past but hasn't been used to a great extent in actually  
8 building the cells. We apply this to a number of the plate  
9 groups which we have received from the various manufacturers  
10 and compare this with the materials from OAO battery 32 and  
11 33.

12 I would like to run through a few slides showing  
13 you what we did.

14 (Slide.)

15 We did a plaque and plate evaluation by running a  
16 number of different types of tests measuring all the variables  
17 including surface area and pore size and the like on  
18 plates in particular. We did work on plaque and plate weight.  
19 We related the capacity to the plate weight and showed  
20 we can actually predict capacity.

21 I will show later that we use this in the latest  
22 OAO cell fabrication with success.

23 (Slide.)

24 I will just run through these very briefly.

25 This is just our particular evaluation procedure in which



1 we inspect packaging and verify traceability, get a visual  
2 impression of what some of the plates look like. And I will  
3 show a few samples here in a few minutes that can cause  
4 problems. We determine the weight average and distribution  
5 of every plate within the batch. Our batches generally  
6 run from 50 to 100 samples of plate and plaque if we can  
7 get them. We then select some samples for test and seal and  
8 store the remainder.

9 (Slide.)

10 We go through now a specific investigation of  
11 sixteen plates. Again we look more carefully and make a  
12 dimensional measurement. We weigh each plate and measure  
13 thickness distribution at four places on the plate. We  
14 measure mechanical strength and surface area and run some of  
15 these other physical chemical tests which I won't describe  
16 today.

17 We then take 10 of the plates and run a flooded  
18 plate capacity in which we run single plates versus two  
19 opposing electrodes. And then we measure afterwards some  
20 of the other properties. Today we're only going to talk  
21 about this plate weight and capacity correlation.

22 (Slide.)

23 On the next slide I show some of the samples of  
24 plates which caused us some problems. You can see the cuts  
25 in the upper left, cuts in the particular plates going in both

5  
1 directions. In the one on the upper right we see that  
2 the plate has been unevenly compacted. And you can see the  
3 areas in which some of the pores from the substrate don't  
4 even show through.

5 On the bottom -- it is difficult to see, but there  
6 is a degree of warping in the plate before we even get it.  
7 And then over here on this bottom lefthand side we see  
8 lots of holes in the plate, unevenly distributed.

9 In another batch in the next slide here we see  
10 nonuniformity in distribution of the substrate screen.

11 (Slide.)

12 In this particular case we were using screen  
13 throughout the plaque. Again there are scratches and some  
14 breakage. And then here on the bottom is a nonuniform dis-  
15 tribution of the active material. All these we believe are  
16 sources of nonuniformity and lack of the kind of quality  
17 control that we need for the high-reliability cells that  
18 we're using.

19 (Slide.)

20 In the next slide we show some of the weights of  
21 plaque. These are samples of plaque which we have taken and  
22 measured, variation of plaque throughout the entire batch.  
23 The averages are given just under the bars. 13.2 for this  
24 group, and 14.5. These plaque distributions are not bad;  
25 that is, they held fairly uniform.

1 Another group over here was held quite uniform,  
2 but you can see that these vary all over the lot. And  
3 you can imagine what's going to happen if you try and do  
4 any kind of plate measurements based on the plaques that  
5 have not been uniformly controlled.

(SLIDE.)

6 We then went ahead and measured some plate weights  
7 from batches. And we can look at the next slide. We will  
8 give you negative plate weight distribution. And again  
9 here in this particular graph, which is slightly different  
10 from the last, the average, plus or minus .5 grams, is given  
11 in the top line for this particular LR group of which there  
12 are 53. This is 0.5 to 1.0 gram variation and 1.0 to 1.5 for  
13 this particular group.

14 And you can see here we go down. There is a fairly  
15 wide distribution here and here. And this particular group  
16 used in the OAO batch just happened to come through with a  
17 big blank right here in the center.

18 But quite a few plates, as you can see, in the  
19 batch that we got were in this particular area right here.

20 In this particular TA group we see a very closely  
21 controlled plate weight. And you will see that again a  
22 little later. And then later on again we see quite a wide  
23 variation in the weight of plate. It is also true for the  
24 positive.

(Slide.)

FIGURE 1  
GSFC PLAQUE AND PLATE  
EVALUATION PROCEDURE

A. BATCH OR LOT INSPECTION

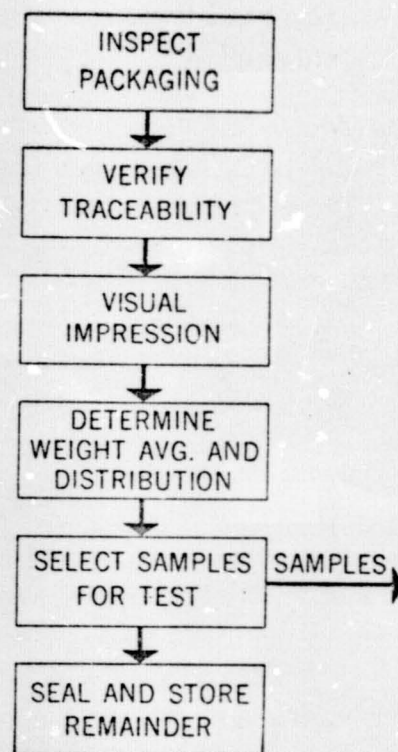
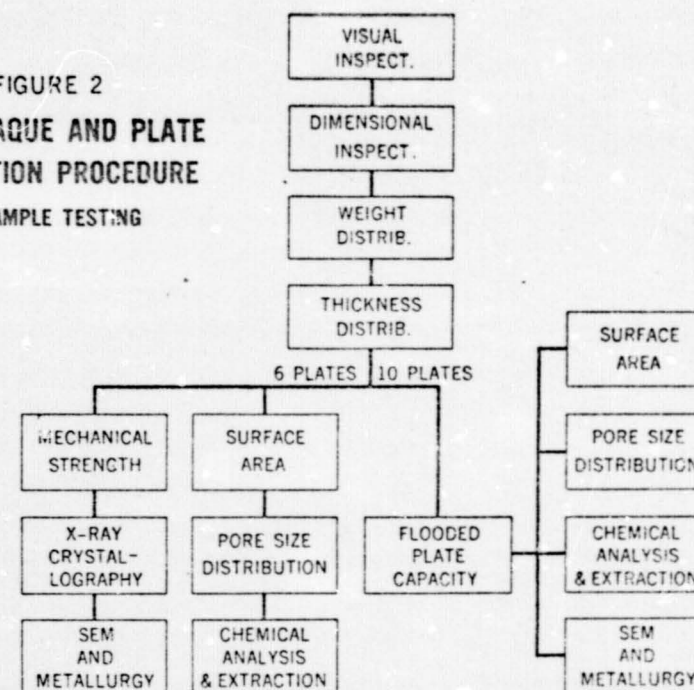
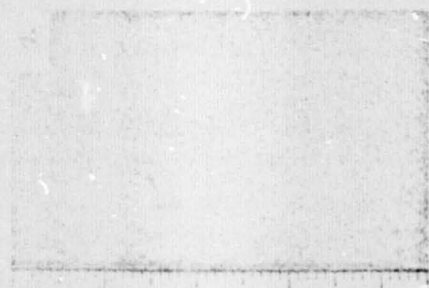
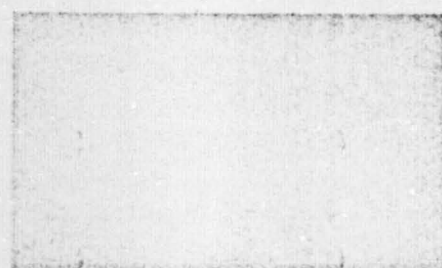


FIGURE 2  
GSFC PLAQUE AND PLATE  
EVALUATION PROCEDURE  
B. SAMPLE TESTING



VISUAL DEFECTS



VISUAL DEFECTS



REPRODUCIBILITY OF THE ORIGINAL PAGE IS POOR.

1 In the next slide we show some of the positive  
2 weights. And again the fairly wide variation. In some  
3 cases it is more closely controlled than in others in compar-  
4 ing that with the OAO battery 32 and 33 group which is shown  
5 in this particular grouping.

6 We then, knowing these particular values, take the  
7 ten plates carefully looked at, and we would make capacity  
8 measurements, flooded plate capacity measurements.

9 (Slide.)

10 In the next slide we show the distribution of  
11 one particular group. This happens to be the negative plates  
12 for the group that goes into the OAO battery 32 and 33.  
13 This happened to be one of the ones we picked at random.  
14 These were all picked at random.

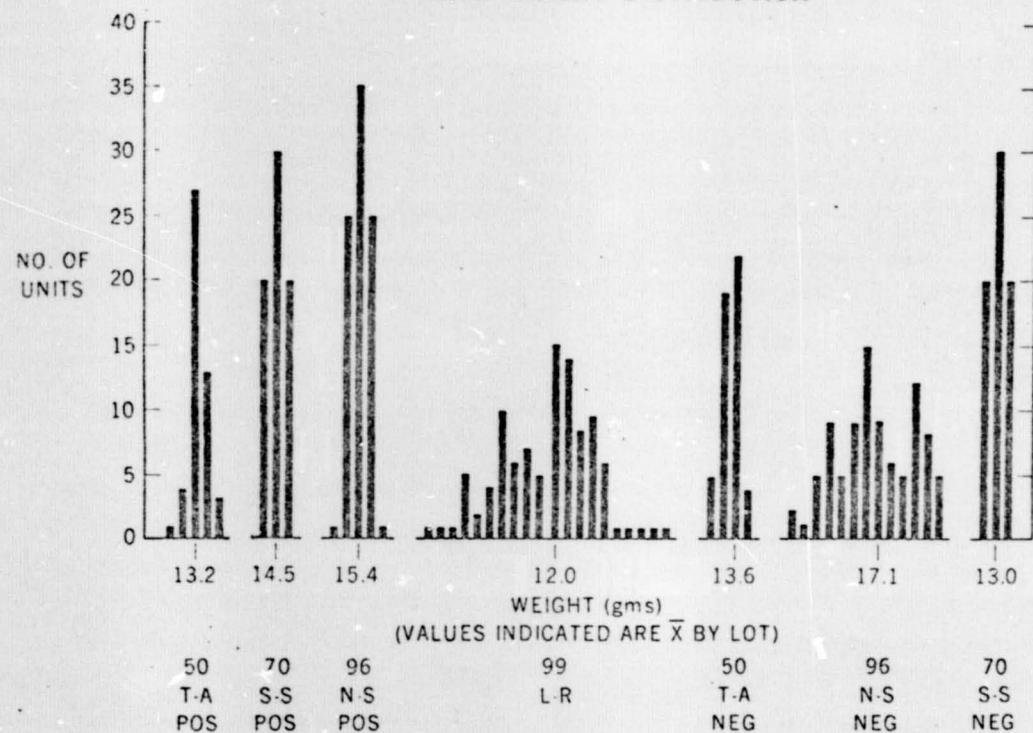
15 You see a fairly good straight line, if you want  
16 to include that in the batch. Even if you don't include it,  
17 you can see that there's a relatively good straight line  
18 even here.

19 If you consider the weight and the standard  
20 deviation of the ten plates and the capacity and the  
21 standard deviation of the capacity of the ten plates, we  
22 have these numbers here.

23 And if we just take out this one particular bad one,  
24 we come way down to .42 and have a standard deviation in  
25 capacity of .06. The number we decided to use for the OAO



# PLAQUE WEIGHT DISTRIBUTION



# NEGATIVE PLATE WEIGHT DISTRIBUTION

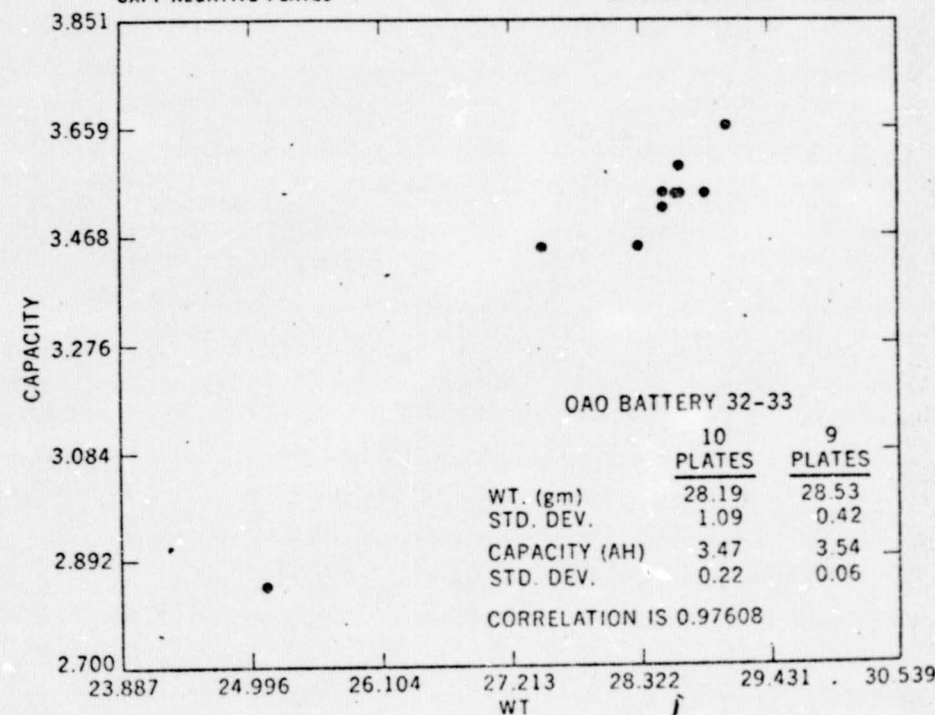
TYPE	QUANTITY	RANGE (gms)	10	20	30	40	50	60	70	80
L-R	53	$\bar{x} \pm 0.5$ 0.5 to 1.0 1.0 to 1.5								
L-C	86	$\bar{x} \pm 0.5$ 0.5 to 1.0 1.0 to 1.5 1.5 to 2.0 2.0 to 2.5								
N-S	63	$\bar{x} \pm 0.5$ 0.5 to 1.0 1.0 to 1.5 1.5 to 2.0								
OA0 BAT 22-23	67	$\bar{x} \pm 0.5$ 0.5 to 1.0 1.0 to 1.5 2.0 to 2.5								
TA	175	$\bar{x} \pm 0.5$ 0.5 to 1.0								
S-T	98	$\bar{x} \pm 0.5$ 0.5 to 1.0 1.0 to 1.5								
E-N	46	$\bar{x} \pm 0.5$ 0.5 to 1.0 1.0 to 1.5 1.5 to 2.0 2.0 to 2.5								

# POSITIVE PLATE WEIGHT DISTRIBUTION

TYPE	QUANTITY	RANGE (gms)	10	20	30	40	50	60	70	80
L-R	47	$\bar{x} \pm 0.5$ 0.5 to 1.0 1.0 to 1.5 1.5 to 2.0								
L-C	86	$\bar{x} \pm 0.5$ 0.5 to 1.0								
N-S	63	$\bar{x} \pm 0.5$ 0.5 to 1.0 1.0 to 1.5								
OA0 BAT 32-33	67	$\bar{x} \pm 0.5$ 0.5 to 1.0 1.0 to 1.5 1.5 to 2.0								
TA	150	$\bar{x} \pm 0.4$								
S-T	99	$\bar{x} \pm 0.5$ 0.5 to 1.0								
E-N	49	$\bar{x} \pm 0.5$ 0.5 to 1.0 1.0 to 1.5 1.5 to 2.0 2.0 to 2.5								

# SAFT NEGATIVE PLATES

DATE 01 NOV 1970 PAGE 0004



1 34 and 35 builds was plus or minus 3-1/2 percent. Anything;  
2 outside plus or minus 3-1/2 percent would be thrown out.  
3 And so that would have eliminated this particular one too,  
4 so you can see we would have had a pretty nice narrow  
5 grouping for this particular batch.

6 (Slide.)

7 The next slide just takes a bunch of these, the  
8 data, and actually just remove the plates one at a time to  
9 look for the standard deviation.

10 And we can see over on the far end that the  
11 correlation coefficient holds pretty well. This actually  
12 comes out higher. The wrong piece of data was removed. It  
13 should have been higher.

14 But nevertheless all of them are above the .8 cor-  
15 relation and, of course, the .98 because of the plate that  
16 was exceptionally low. What this allows you -- it can be cal-  
17 culated by a computer very easily -- it allows you to calculate  
18 a regression equation which relates capacity to the weight,  
19 a simple equation to calculate.

20 And if we plug in the average weight of 28.86, we  
21 should get a capacity of 3.56. And this is true I would say  
22 in almost all the batches. There are a couple of cases of  
23 batches that this correlation coefficient was very low. And  
24 it is something we would have to look into a bit further.

25 But out of the six groups of materials we looked

1 at positives and negatives, and that means 12 groups, the  
2 relationship held in 9 of the 12 cases, so I think it could be  
3 considered applicable.

4 Now what you can do with this is to actually take  
5 10 plates out of the batch before you run the batch. Before  
6 you actually use it in a cell pack, take the 10 plates,  
7 run them. You can determine then what you can expect in the  
8 way of capacity from that group.

9 And by throwing out the high and low, which is  
10 not a complex matter, we would then improve the uniformity  
11 of all the cells. As I say, we did this with batch 34 and  
12 35 cells. I think it should be in the next slide.

13 (Slide.)

14 This is just another way of showing what happens  
15 when you take them out. This particular batch happened to  
16 be of a very low sigma. And we show that we don't remove  
17 any plates here. This should be .03 for a sigma for this  
18 particular capacity group. These were the negatives. And  
19 this particularly is positives.

20 (Slide.)

21 In the next one we show what happens. This happens  
22 to be the same group of negatives in which we just removed  
23 the one low plate and we reduce our capacity uniform sigma  
24 down quite a way.

And the positives again, this was plus or minus 3



1 percent. And our values we were looking at were plus or  
2 minus 3-1/2. There was 3 percent here. We didn't have to  
3 remove any plates. And this is the standard deviation  
4 capacity for the positives.

5 And so in this particular group -- and in the  
6 positives we didn't have to take out any.

7 (Slide.)

8 Now on the next slide I think we show what happened  
9 in the OAO cell selection. In OAO-B, batteries 32 and 33,  
10 there was no selection used. And we see that if we take all  
11 the cells now -- these are cells after cycling -- and look at  
12 the capacity, we see the range here from about 149 minutes  
13 I guess up to about 166. That should come out to be 17 minutes.  
14 I don't know if I gave you the right numbers. And there is  
15 a total of 2.8 ampere hour spread.

16 And in battery assembly 34 and 35, which is the  
17 latest one that was built and which we did use, the plate  
18 selection, we see here we've cut down the deviation to 90  
19 minutes or 1.5 ampere hours. And you can see a much narrower  
20 spread.

21 So in conclusion I would say that although the  
22 weight measurement and capacity measurement of flooded plates  
23 is not a highly scientific type test, it does give you an  
24 indication of the capacity that might be expected from a  
25 group of plates and could be used as a criteria for plate

# WEIGHT-CAPACITY STATISTICS-NEGATIVE PLATES

	AVG. WT. LOT	PLATES REMOVED	WEIGHT TOLERANCE	NO. OF PLATES REMAINING	AVG. WT. (gms)	STD. DEV.	AVG. CAP. (AH)	STD. DEV.	CORR. COEF.
SAFT COM.		-	11%	10	28.19	1.09	3.47	.22	.98
0AO BAT 32-33	28.86	B	3.5%	9	28.53	.42	3.54	.06	.81
NEG		BH	3%	8	28.46	.40	3.52	.05	.77
		BFH1	2%	6	28.56	.12	3.53	.04	.88

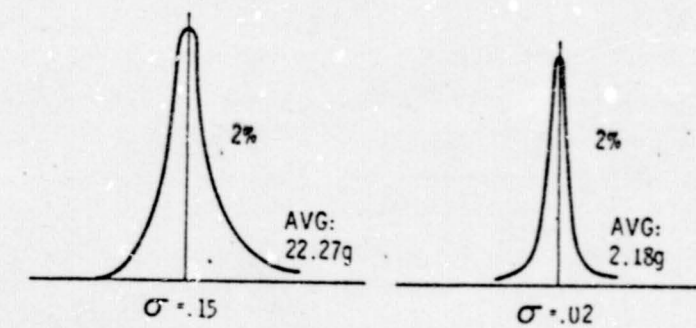
## REGRESSION EQUATION

$$\text{CAPACITY} = .092 (\text{WEIGHT}) + 0.90$$

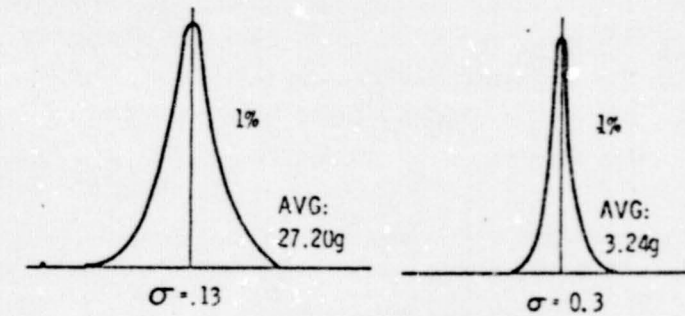
AVERAGE WEIGHT IS 28.86

THEREFORE

$$\text{CAPACITY} = 3.56 \text{ STD. ERROR} = .03$$



(a) POSITIVES



(b) NEGATIVES

Figure 4. T-A

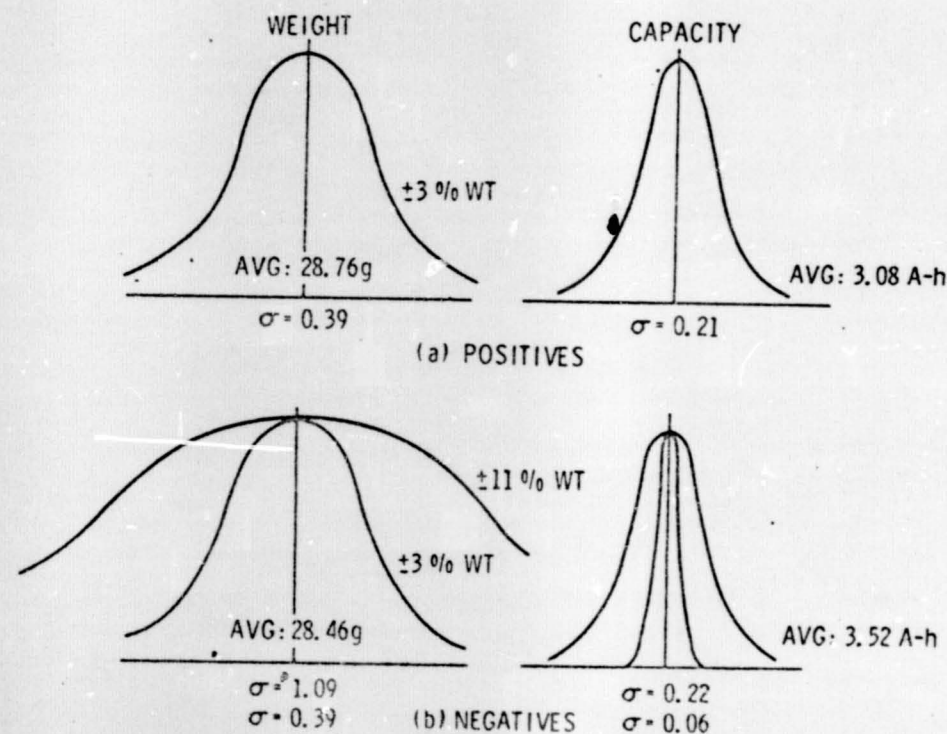
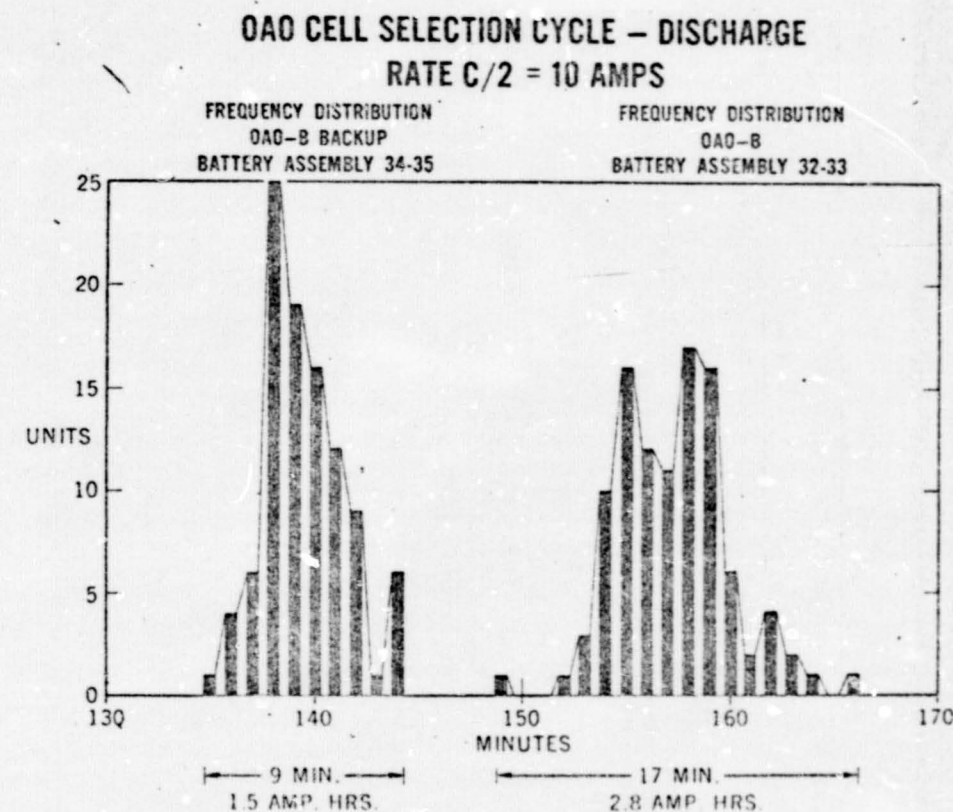


Figure 1. BAT. 32-33



s 91

1 selection prior to cell assembly.

2 Thank you.

3 (Applause.)

4 (Whereupon, at 12:30 p.m., the meeting was recessed  
5 for lunch to reconvene at 1:30 p.m. this same day.)

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

## SESSION 2

AFTERNOON SESSION

(1:30 P.M.)

HALPERT: I would like to welcome you all back from your lunch break.

I do have a couple of announcements to make. One is that we have a list out in the lobby there, some pages with your names, a place for name and affiliation. We would like to have that for our records. Please make sure you sign that before you leave, or sometime this afternoon preferably, so that we can submit some of those with our records.

For those of you who did not send me back a brown card with your name and address and all that, so that we can have your record and your permanent mailing address, I would appreciate if you would see me later, during the next coffee break, and I would be glad to pass them out.

Thirdly, there is a publication up here, for those who might be interested: Secondary Aerospace Batteries and Battery Materials, A Bibliography. Some of you have a copy. We have some extra copies, and if anybody is interested, come by and pick them up. We have some more copies we can make available if these go.

This afternoon we are starting our Session 2. Mr. Floyd Ford is our Chairman. Floyd has done quite a bit

mm1

L94

#1

1 of work on trying to straighten away the problems for the  
2 OAO battery and now doing some work with a space station  
3 module, and a very capable gentleman, and I present him to you  
4 now, Floyd Ford.

5 FORD: Thank you, Jerry.

6 Welcome to the afternoon session. The topic of  
7 this is Precharge, precharge effects, cell testing and life  
8 testing.

9 So, as you see, it is a pretty broad topic. It  
10 is going to be somewhat controversial, I think.

11 I would like to remind the speakers that this  
12 will only be as formal as you want to make it as you are  
13 up here. I had a comment this morning that the gentleman  
14 said, gee, I didn't come prepared for this type of presenta-  
15 tion. Well, really I would like to suggest that this is the  
16 opportunity, to borrow an expression from the Hippies, to  
17 do your own thing.

18 So, as you come up, feel free to give your  
19 presentation in any manner you choose. If you have slides,

20

21

22

23

24

13 1 if you have a viewgraph, or just have the regular chart paper,  
2 they can be shown.

3 This morning we talked about the process methods,  
4 the test on the basic materials for the process, and analysis  
5 of the basic materials.

6 We are going to address ourselves this afternoon  
7 to the cell processing, actual working up to a piece of  
8 hardware, which ultimately is the reason we are here, every  
9 one of us, is that our final goal is to develop a piece of  
10 hardware for flight use.

11 The gentlemen you will be hearing from this  
12 afternoon and -- we just worked this up during the lunch  
13 hour -- are Dean Maurer from Bell Labs; myself, Floyd Ford  
14 from NASA Goddard; Steve Gaston from Grumman Aircraft,  
15 Dr. Harvey Seiger, Division of Textron; Sam Bogner from  
16 JPL; Don Mains from Naval Ammunition Depot, Crane; Earl Carr,  
17 Eagle Picher.

18 Ed Colston of NASA Goddard; and then Sidney Gross  
19 of Boeing. Without further to say, I would like to introduce  
20 Dean Maurer from Bell Labs.

N71-28665

21 MAURER: There have been several reports recently  
22 concerning the matter of precharge on the negative electrode,  
23 and the general conclusion has been that because the negative  
24

4 1 electrode fades in capacity with long-term cycling, leading  
2 to capacity fading of the cell, due to negative limitation,  
3 the way around this problem is to add precharge to the  
4 negative as the cell is assembled to account for the loss in  
5 capacity due to fading of the negative.

6 What I want to show here this afternoon is that  
7 in addition to that precharge or the charged cadmium, we  
8 also need to worry about the cadmium hydroxide on the  
9 electrode.

10 The Bell Laboratories has been working recently  
11 with several of the Western licensees to develop a 23 ampere  
12 hour cell for terrestrial applications. The environment in  
13 the terrestrial application is somewhat more severe than  
14 the satellite environment. The use mode is continuous  
15 overcharge. It is a reserve battery. And the temperature  
16 ranges from a high averaging 120 Fahrenheit, with excursions  
17 to 140 Fahrenheit, and a low temperature of 32 degrees  
18 Fahrenheit and battery heaters to keep the cell at that  
19 temperature when the outside ambient gets lower.

20 However, the cell should be capable of operating  
21 below this ambient, in case the battery heaters fail. And  
22 we can expect temperatures approaching minus 40, but more  
23 likely minus 20 degrees Fahrenheit.

24 We obtained some of these cells that were built  
25 to laboratory specifications and we looked -- we also

mm5

1 obtained plates, samples that went into the cells -- and these  
2 plate samples indicated that for the 23 ampere hour cell,  
3 there should be the order of 8 ampere hours negative precharge.

4 We proceeded to do some experiments on the cells  
5 to look at pressure versus charge rate, and temperature,  
6 and to start out we decided to put the cell down to zero  
7 state of charge by reversing it.

8 We reversed the cell and -- by the way there were  
9 reference electrodes in these cells, so that we could monitor  
10 which electrode was reversing -- we reversed them and found  
11 that there were not 8 ampere hours of negative capacity, but  
12 more like 12 to 13 ampere hours.

13 We returned the cell to charge at C over 10 for a  
14 period of roughly 20 days, and repeated the reversing procedure  
15 and found that we had an additional 8 ampere hours of negative  
16 capacity.

17 Now, first of all, we rule out leakage of oxygen  
18 from the cell. These cells used Zeigler seals, which you will  
19 hear tomorrow from Ed McHenry, are absolutely leak free.  
20 But furthermore, we had helium-leak checked the cells and  
21 also pressure tested them for the absence of leaks.

22 We looked into the electrode mechanisms for a  
23 possible explanation of this phenomenon. And looking at the  
24 efficiency of the negative electrode, it turns out that  
25 roughly 60 percent of its theoretical capacity is used



1 on cycling initially. This fades to roughly 45 percent in  
2 50 cycles.

3 The 40 percent of the electrode that is not used  
4 electrochemically is present, I am sure, as charged cadmium.  
5 The work of Dunlop this morning supports this contention.

6 The mechanism then for the  
7 phenomenon I described, is that the oxygen from the positive  
8 on overcharge oxydizes the inactive, the electrochemically  
9 inactive cadmium of the electrode, converting it to cadmium  
10 hydroxide, but to keep the charge balance in the cells  
11 since nothing is gained or lost, some of the cadmium hydroxide  
12 of the electrode is charged to cadmium metal. But this  
13 particular material is electrochemically active.

14 So, in effect, by overcharging, you increase the  
15 quantity of electrochemically active cadmium.

16 To demonstrate this on electrodes, we put several  
17 as-received electrodes, and also some of the ones that had been  
18 cycled for 50 times, in an oxygen bomb, wet with KOH -- the  
19 KOH was wicked into the electrode from the bottom of the bomb.  
20 -- at 90 degrees Centigrade for two days at 100 pounds of  
21 oxygen.

22 These electrodes then were removed, washed and  
23 dried and then put into 30 percent KOH flooded cells with large  
24 counter electrodes, and we measured the amount of capacity  
25 that would go into the electrode before hydrogen evolution,

nm7 1 before you see the hydrogen step. And this is shown on this  
2 viewgraph, along with data from electrodes as received.

3 (Slide.)

4 And we see that on the first cycle, we get 72 and  
5 63 percent of the theoretical capacity in before hydrogen  
6 evolution, versus 90 on the oxygen-treated electrode after  
7 50 cycles, and 95 as received with oxygen treatment.

8 On the second cycle, these figures all decrease. The  
9 as-received electrodes essentially give a constant performance,  
10 but the oxygen-treated electrodes decline towards the values  
11 of the as-received electrodes.

12 So that the oxygen treatment leads to electro-  
13 chemically active cadmium hydroxide, the electrochemically  
14 inactive cadmium can be oxidized to electrochemically active  
15 cadmium hydroxide. But this fades after cycling.

16 Now, to explain this a bit more, we can look at  
17 these typical bar graphs.

18 (Slide.)

19 We have a bar showing the positive electrode and  
20 the negative electrode with an amount here shown in red as  
21 electrochemically inactive. The active portion being the  
22 cadmium, the cadmium/cadmium hydroxide that corresponds to  
23 the working capacity, and the excess negative capacity.

24 Now in the cell on overcharge, then, we have the  
25 oxygen reacting with some of this cadmium converting it to

mn8 1 cadmium hydroxide, and at the same time some of this cadmium  
2 hydroxide being reduced to metallic cadmium which is now  
3 active, and this gives rise to the extra reversal capacity  
4 that I mentioned initially.

5 Now, at time zero, this cadmium hydroxide was  
6 active, as I showed from the bomb experiments. In a working  
7 cell, as it ages, I am sure that a portion of this cadmium  
8 hydroxide is not active, and in fact the more the cell ages,  
9 the more of this material remains electrochemically inactive.  
10 And this can be seen in the performance of one of these cells  
11 on overcharge.

12 (Slide.)

13 This regime was C over 20, continuous charge. One  
14 week at 20 degrees Fahrenheit gave an end of charge pressure of  
15 4 pounds, capacity of 31 1/2 ampere hours. This was followed  
16 by a week at 110, capacity of 26 ampere hours, 4 pounds pressure.  
17 One month at 110. That was a month after this week, 4 pounds  
18 and 30 ampere hours capacity.

19 Then the cell was put at 20 degrees Fahrenheit for  
20 a month, and we find an increase in pressure capacity of  
21 roughly 34 ampere hours.

22 This pressure increase was not -- was gradual  
23 initially for the first ten days or so. The performance was  
24 similar to the performance the first week at 20 degrees. But  
25 eventually the pressure started to increase and build up to

mm9 t 1 the higher values.

2 Now I should give you one other piece of data and  
3 that is that this cell contained about 46 ampere hours  
4 electrochemically active material, on the negative. The  
5 positive electrode was roughly 34 and with 8 ampere hours put  
6 in as precharge cadmium, you see we are close to the total  
7 electrochemically active cadmium capacity of 44. So that  
8 only a small change in these states of charge, only a small  
9 shift of this material into an inactive state, would get you  
10 into a dangerous region of running out of cadmium hydroxide.

11 (Slide.)

12 And this is in fact then what happened to give  
13 rise to this pressure buildup.

14 So what I am saying is, that in addition to the X  
15 ampere hours of precharged cadmium that you put into the  
16 electrode to account for cadmium fading with cycling, you need  
17 also to be sure to have a large excess of cadmium hydroxide  
18 probably at least equal to the total precharge plus electro-  
19 chemically inactive cadmium that the cell has in order to  
20 assure a reliable performance over an extended period of time.

21 (Slide.)

22 One more piece of data I will show is the cell with  
23 the 8 ampere hours of precharge was charged at various rates  
24 and temperatures, giving these type of data. This is roughly  
25 C over 20 and C over 5 for this cell, and these are pressures

1 in pounds per square inch absolute. The cells are evacuated  
2 before they are cycled. 85 Fahrenheit down to minus 20.

3 So we have at least zero degree performance. This  
4 only 18 pounds absolute pressure at the C over 5 rate, so that  
5 if we maintain these design principles and add the improper  
6 amount of excess cadmium hydroxide to the cell, this cell  
7 should reliably operate for long periods at elevated  
8 temperature.

9 I want to add at this point, a plug for the  
10 electrochemical impregnation process on the negative.

11 As you heard this morning, these electrodes have  
12 not faded with cycling compared with commercial electrodes  
13 which did, allowing you to design a cell with principles that  
14 I have just described, having a two to one total cadmium to  
15 positive ratio -- I am sorry -- flooded ratio of two to one,  
16 and 80 percent of the cadmium hydroxide will be utilized,  
17 compared to something which fades down to 45 or 50 percent on  
18 cycling. This scales up into a cell which has a thickness of  
19 1.6 inches for the electrochemical negatives, and 2.7 inches  
20 for commercial negatives, so that the cell with high  
21 reliability for long-term overcharge, and I imagine also  
22 for cycling with the electrochemical negative, would have  
23 a higher energy density.

mn11

1 (Applause.)

2 FORD: Thank you Dean.

3 At this time we will entertain questions.

4 SULKES: In your, roughly, 5 weeks of 110 degree  
5 overcharge, especially with the internal temperature of the  
6 cell building up, it would appear that a large amount of your  
7 separator has been attacked, which would result, of course,  
8 in the building up of your cadmium capacity.

9 Have you back-calculated how much of that has  
10 actually taken place?

11 MAURER: I haven't made the calculation, but  
12 based on some experience with separator degradation, it  
13 would not be appreciable in that period of time.

14 I agree that it would be in a longer time, 6 months,  
15 perhaps. But these cells also have polypropylene separator.

16 DUNLOP: Dr. Maurer, you talked about the amount of  
17 adjustment of your precharge with respect to your discharge of  
18 cadmium for overtime protection, and you said that you should  
19 have an equivalent amount of cadmium -- discharged cadmium  
20 above the positive capacity to match the -- I think what  
21 you said -- the precharge plus the electrochemically inactive  
22 cadmium. Is that correct?

23 MAURER: That is right.

24 DUNLOP: It would be about an equal ratio between  
25 the two?

mml2

1 MAURER: Just as a rule of thumb.

2 DUNLOP: Another -- were you talking about a cell  
3 for what application?

4 MAURER: I am talking about a cell for a long-term  
5 overcharge applications, but I would think the same principle  
6 would apply for cyclic applications as well, because  
7 essentially the same sorts of things eventually happen. The  
8 negative becomes inactive.

9 If the cell didn't see very much overcharge at all,  
10 then these processes would be slowed down appreciably, of  
11 course.

12 DUNLOP: Have you had any experiences with  
13 discharging, or depth of discharge as to how it affects the  
14 utilization of the cadmium?

15 MAURER: Essentially, no. Most of our work has  
16 been with 100 percent depth discharge on cell cycling. That is  
17 down to eight-tenths of a volt.

18 DUNLOP: Does this influence the utilization of  
19 the cadmium?

20 MAURER: I think it would.

21 I think the deeper you discharge, the more likely  
22 you are to isolate cadmium.

23 DUNLOP: Okay?

24 And another thing I would like to mention here is  
25 that we do pretty much -- initially we support your initial

1 statements that you may find a large amount of active cadmium  
2 in your plates, which cannot be discharged electrically.

3 But if you do discharge it electrically, either  
4 by an oxygen recombination process, or by a slow discharge  
5 process, then that you may be able to utilize this for a  
6 short period of time, but it may go right back eventually to  
7 the state where you can't utilize this.

8 MAURER: I think a lot of us have taken cells  
9 apart and found that part of the negative was out -- in the  
10 separator, for example. And I can't imagine that that will  
11 ever become very electrochemically active in an ancient cell,  
12 let's say.

13 LEUTHARD: Leuthard, Martin Marietta.

14 Have you done any testing, or would you like to  
15 comment on the effects of high-temperature exposure for long  
16 periods of time on the negative, process to the precharged  
17 and the uncharged negative?

18 I am thinking specifically of something like 135  
19 degrees C for maybe 100 or 200 hours.

20 MAURER: We have not looked into that temperature  
21 range with any of the sterilization problems.

22 Most of our high temperature is in the neighborhood  
23 of 140 Fahrenheit, which is 55 degrees C.

24 So, no, I don't have any experience in that, of  
25 the type that you are describing.



1 High temperature of the type I described I think  
2 gives rise to material out into the separator, problems of  
3 this sort. Carbonation of the cadmium, if we had nylon  
4 separator.

5 LEUTHARD: Thank you, Doctor.

6 FLEISCHER: Have you looked into the uniformity  
7 of distribution of the charged cadmium on various plates,  
8 after you have had them on charge and overcharge for a while?

9 MAURER: No.

10 FLEISCHER: Because obviously <sup>if</sup> your electrolyte  
11 distribution changes at all, you will change the current  
12 density on different plates, so that you actually do not  
13 have a defined condition in these tests, until you have  
14 established that there is a uniform current, and that we may  
15 be deducing figures that take place on a smaller amount of  
16 the plates at higher current densities that correspond to what  
17 your overcharge current is.

18 MAURER: Well, except that the cells gave the  
19 capacities you would expect to see. And if much of the plate  
20 became inactive due to electrolyte redistribution, then you  
21 wouldn't expect to see the capacity as high as it was.

22 The one month at 20 degrees, followed by all of  
23 those other months, was giving 34 ampere hours.

24 FLEISCHER: But you started with 8 ampere hours  
25 excess cadmium, which doesn't change.

mm.15

1 MAURER: Right. But if we had much redistribution  
2 of electrolyte, you would expect some of the positive electrodes  
3 to become inactive.

4 FLEISCHER: But it may not take very much distribu-  
5 tion. You also have to assume that your reaction is always  
6 taking place over the same area, so you are consuming water  
7 and not changing the concentration of electrolyte in certain  
8 places.

9 There are a number of things that can happen if  
10 you analyze the whole problem completely, so that your  
11 tests should be followed up by analysis of the negative plates.

12 MAURER: Yes.

13 FORD: I believe we have a question in the rear.

14 CATHERINO: Catherino from General Electric.

15 The statement was made, actually that you repeated  
16 the second time, concerning the extent of fading of a  
17 commercial cadmium plate.

18 Now I am sure most of the people here understand  
19 it, but for those who are not aware of it, the statement should  
20 be taken with a grain of salt.

21 MAURER: IN what sense with a grain of salt?

22 CATHERINO: This business on utilization.

23 A commercial plate, after being cycled for a  
24 period of time, and the quoted figure was -- the implication  
25 was -- that all commercial plates fade to 30 percent, to 40

mm16

1 percent. Well, this isn't true.

2 MAURER: That is right. I agree with you.

3 The specific commercial plate that I am talking  
4 about faded 45 percent. I know other commercial plates fade  
5 different amounts.

6 FORD: Yes?

7 RAMPELL: Rampell, General Electric.

8 You mentioned the cadmium hydrate in the separator  
9 being electrochemically unavailable.

10 I agree with you, but there is one time that it  
11 becomes available, and that is during reversal. You will  
12 reduce a certain amount of it, which will give you a short  
13 after you go below zero volts in many cases, and that adds to  
14 your so-called total negative supply.

15 And that should be taken into account when people  
16 reverse cells to get the total negative. We found it  
17 preferable to remove the separator and open up the distances  
18 between electrodes in order to get an accurate negative  
19 capacity.

20 MAURER: These cells that this work was done on,  
21 were quite new, so that the amount of cadmium in the  
22 separator was not appreciable at this stage.

23 Also, the oxygen pressure buildup was following  
24 a linear relationship, which indicated that the current was  
25 not flowing through shorts.

mm17

1           RAMPELL: Now, one other item.

2           After you cycled the cells, or else maintained it  
3 on overcharge at 110 degrees for about a month, you developed  
4 a substantial amount of inactive cadmium, and thereafter you,  
5 I assume, more or less immediately went back on to 20  
6 degrees Farenheit, and of course, produced higher charge  
7 voltages and higher pressures.

8           However, perhaps if you had gone from the 110  
9 degree Farenheit regime to a room temperature regime, you  
10 would have had a mechanism of oxygen entering into producing  
11 again a more active cadmium electrochemical reactive cadmium,  
12 and then if you put it on 20 degrees Farenheit, you might  
13 not have gotten the same results.

14          MAURER: That is possible.

15          Right. If we had --

16          RAMPELL: The reason I am bringing it up to you is,  
17 in satellite applications, where you have a cycling of  
18 temperature and pressure, they may not have the same outcome  
19 as was inferred.

20          MAURER: Right. Yes.

21          These tests have no conditioning between one set  
22 of temperatures, and the other, and the reason, of course, is  
23 obvious, that on the telephone pole you can't do any  
24 conditioning.

25          SULKES: Just one question.

nm13 1 When you reverse, you are using this technique of  
2 puncturing the cell, is that how you are doing that?

3 MAURER: We have a valve and pressure transducer on  
4 the cell.

5 And the way it is done, the cell is attached to an  
6 extra volume initially evacuated, and the gas flows into  
7 this extra volume, so that we are not pumping on the cell  
8 all the time.

9 FORD: Any other questions? N71-28666

10 On inactive cadmium, loss of precharge, high  
11 temperature sterilization?

12 Thank you, Dr. Maurer.

13 VOICE: Since the first subject was related  
14 to precharge, and my talk is also related to precharge, I  
15 thought it appropriate that I present the two slides that I  
16 have at this time for discussion.

17 This data that I am going to present, resulted from  
18 a recent build of an OAO battery, where we actually, for the  
19 first time, quantitatively measured the precharge that the  
20 cells received. But I think I need to back up a little bit  
21 to get you into the right frame of mind, of what the state  
22 of charge of the negative electrode was prior to the precharge  
23 adjustment, so we will go back to the formation or the  
24 electrochemical cleaning, whichever you prefer to call it, where  
25 the plates are charged and discharged in a flooded bath. The

mm19

1 cells were discharged to .75 volts to measure the positive  
2 plate capacity.

3 They then had a resistor placed across the cell to  
4 bring it down to less than one-tenth of a volt. When all  
5 cells in a series string were below this one-tenth of a volt,  
6 they were reversed at C over 10 and the reversal was to carry  
7 each cell to a minus two-tenths of a volt.

8 Now, with a little background on this, we had  
9 seen some data previously where we had reversed cells to a  
10 minus a half a volt, and we felt like from the data we had  
11 at that point, that the minus half a volt reversal did  
12 indeed have some effect on cell performance. We are not  
13 so sure of that today, since there are other complications.

14 Now in this case, the negatives were discharged  
15 against the positives in a flooded bath to minus two-tenths  
16 of a volt on each cell.

17 It is interesting to note, before we did this, we  
18 looked at the amount of excess negative versus voltage, and  
19 this minus two-tenths of a volt represents about 80 percent  
20 of the excess negative being in the discharge state. This is  
21 80 percent plus or minus approximately 5 percent, which  
22 means that we left 20 percent of the excess. Remember, I am  
23 saying excess negative, not total negative. We left about  
24 20 percent of the excess in the charged state at the end of  
25 the formation discharge.

mm20

1           Following this, we pulled two samples from each  
2 lot of 50 cells, and we did a -- we measured the residual  
3 precharge left prior to washing and drying.

4           Out of 10 samples we measured precharge in the  
5 amperes hours of 1.1 to 2.3.

6           The reason I point this out is immediately following  
7 washing and drying, we pulled 10 more samples out of the lot,  
8 and the precharge as measured, which we -- I am sure most  
9 of you have seen the term (Tml)           the precharge was mea-  
10 sured to be zero, so the question arises, what happens to the  
11 precharge that remains in the negative at the end of the  
12 formation discharge? Why can't you measure that after  
13 washing and drying?

14           I don't have the answer to the question, and  
15 perhaps we can discuss it a little later.

16           The reversal I am talking about for measuring the  
17 precharge is that in a flooded condition in a C over 2 rate.

18           The next step, after reassembling the plate for  
19 the flight hardware into cells, KOH was added, and then the  
20 cells were subjected to a precharge adjustment cycle. One  
21 point on the addition of KOH.

22           From the recent build we now have data that says  
23 if you initiate the precharge adjustment in a very short  
24 time period after the addition of KOH, and using the precharge  
25 step that I will define in a minute, you will get higher levels

mm21

1 of precharge than you would if the cell had soaked for at least  
2 two or three hours.

3 The precharge cycle consists of a vented charge  
4 for a given ampere hour input. The reason this method was  
5 used -- it has been used on all OAO batteries that I have  
6 been associated with.

7 And I termed this initial precharge cycle as a  
8 virgin cycle. The virgin cycle being defined as the first  
9 cycle after the addition of KOH.

10 We have further data now that says that you get  
11 different results if you do the precharge on the virgin  
12 cycle or do it one cycle later, which we can get into that  
13 later.

14 I want to point these things out as we go along,  
15 because they are all subject, they are all subject to  
16 controversy and I am sure other people here will have had  
17 experience that may contradict this.

18 At this time, though, I would like to show you the  
19 effects on overcharge as a function of precharge.

20 Now what we did, rather than change the process  
21 as most of you people that work with flight hardware programs  
22 know, you will do anything to prevent from changing a process  
23 that has been qualified. So, in order to prevent this, we  
24 took the next best step and we set up apparatus with the  
25 conjunction of Gulton Industries and Grumman Aircraft, the



mm22

1 prime, to collect the gas during this many charge period.

2 Could I have the first slide, please?

3 (Slide.)

4 I think we should dwell on this slide for several  
5 minutes, because I have tried to portray several things here.

6 On this axis you have the ampere hours of precharge  
7 as determined by measuring the oxygen involved during the  
8 precharge adjustment. This is ampere hours equivalent  
9 calculated by knowing the free volume of the cell and how  
10 much oxygen was involved.

11 On this axis you have the cell pressure at a  
12 function of precharge, and this test, the pressure that is  
13 shown here, is the result of a 2.3 amp 4-hour overcharge at  
14 32 degrees C.

15 As part of the standard cell selection test in  
16 selecting cells or matching cells to go into flight battery  
17 we have three overcharge tests, one at room temperature,  
18 one at 40 degrees F and one at 92 degrees F, I believe.

19 The worst case pressures observed were at 92 F  
20 or the 32 C as shown here. And this is the reason I chose  
21 these.

22 But, before we discuss the effects of the pressure,  
23 you have here, if you will note, this represents a cell,  
24 that represents a second cell and the top line represents a  
25 third cell. So if you look initially, without regards to this

nm23

1 axis, you will see what the distribution of precharge was on  
2 these number of cells for a fixed ampere hour input. It says  
3 our precharge ranged from one to approximately five ampere  
4 hours.

5 Incidentally, I plotted these to be -- represent  
6 -- each block to represent half an ampere hour. That is  
7 the reason I did this to simplify the graph.

8 So as you see, the results was quite a range of  
9 precharge and its effect is that as a precharge was less,  
10 the pressures on the overcharge were higher. In this case  
11 we had two cells greater than 90 and each one of these blocks  
12 we had one cell greater than 90 PSIG.

13 As the precharge increases, it is quite obvious  
14 that the overcharge pressures decrease. And I can point this  
15 out by saying if you will simply compare the number of units  
16 that is represented in this block, compared with the number  
17 of units represented in this block, it is not one of a  
18 statistical distribution, the fact is that you do have more  
19 units here.

20 Now fortunately, we only had a couple of units that  
21 got up to five ampere hours of precharge. Why do I say  
22 fortunately? Simply because of the fact that I believe for  
23 low temperature application, high levels of precharge is  
24 the most detrimental thing that you can have. The excess  
25 negative on this group of cells was in the range of 8 to 12

4      1      ampere hours.

2                      If you look at 5 ampere hours, 5 out of 8 is a  
3      pretty large percentage of the excess negative being used in  
4      the precharge.

5                      In another test that followed this, we used this  
6      data and said well, it looks to be that ideally to get pressure  
7      uniformity, to get the overcharge characteristics that you  
8      would like, and yet to stay in the lower 50 percent of the  
9      excess negative to precharge, that you could use about  
10     3 1/2 ampere hours of the negative as precharge.

11                     So, to follow this we carried 10 cells through  
12     using a controlled precharge. The idea was, that if we  
13     could control the amount of precharge and not change the  
14     process, then we could bring ourselves into this group.

15                     However, it has been observed that on this  
16     particular precharge technique during the charging period,  
17     that the cell voltages were fairly high. I think we typically  
18     saw end of charge voltage like 144, 145, and it was also  
19     observed that there was some correlation between the ampere  
20     hours of precharge and the end of charge voltage. It was  
21     not sufficient to use it as a guide to select or to  
22     predict what the precharge level would be.

23                     So on 10 cells we decided to try an experiment.  
24     We carried the 10 cells through and we took out exactly,  
25     or approximately 3 1/2 ampere hours of precharge on the 10

mm2<sup>1/2</sup> cells.

2           However, we tried a different method, because  
3 we wanted to be able to control or limit the amount of pre-  
4 charge we obtained. We used the same charge rate, so as a  
5 consequence, the time had to change.

6           The additional change that we made was that we  
7 went through a sealed charge on the virgin cycle. One  
8 charge C over 10, 24 hours C over 2 discharge in one volt.  
9 And then we set the precharge on the second cycle.

10           We used the two methods. One was what I called  
11 oxygen free venting, when we collected the amount of gas, as we  
12 did in these cells. But we limited the time that we stayed  
13 on charge, in order to get approximately 3 1/2 ampere hours  
14 of precharge. That was the five out of the ten cells.

15           Five more of the ten cells we used what we have  
16 referred to as incremental pressure venting. You charge  
17 the cell up, you go into overcharge, and you, as the  
18 pressure builds up, you vent the pressure out.

19           As the results of the tests of these ten cells --  
20 first of all, I think it is safe to say that there was no  
21 difference in the overcharge pressures using the two methods.  
22 The overcharge pressures, however, on all ten cells, had  
23 shifted from a minimum of about 31 up to 68. I have a  
24 graph that I think I can put on later on this machine.

25           The point I want to make is that we did observe

mm:26

1 that by adjusting the precharge, not on the virgin cycle but  
2 on the second cycle, and to our knowledge, this is the only  
3 difference because it is the same plate lot that came out of  
4 the same formation group et cetera. This is the only  
5 difference that caused the pressure to increase.

6 After we concluded this, we decided that we  
7 should take a look and see what the results of measuring the  
8 precharge would show.

9 I think of all the things I have seen in working  
10 with batteries, this is the most misunderstood piece of  
11 information that I have come across.

12 (Slide.) (2)

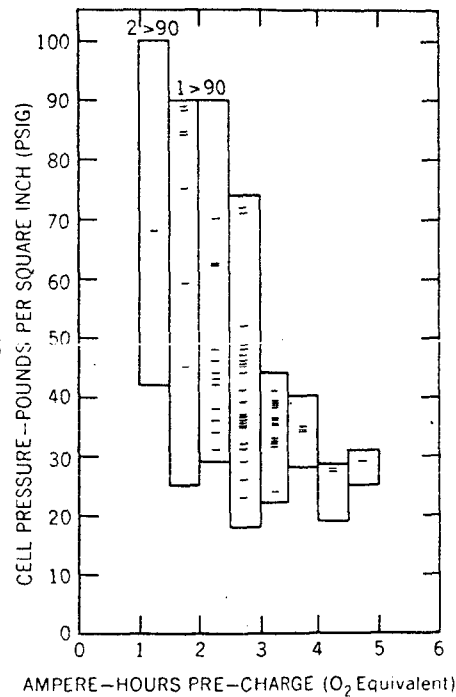
13 This is a summary of measuring the -- of the  
14 precharge measurement as we define TN-1, and let me reiterate  
15 what TN-1 is. TN-1 is the ampere hour capacity that we can  
16 measure in the cell between zero volts and minus one volt.  
17 Supposedly this is the ampere hours of precharge in the cell.

18 Because of some previous work we had completed at  
19 Goddard prior to this production, we had observed that the  
20 number was a function of whether the cell was flooded or dry,  
21 it was a function of the rate you used.

22 As a result you see the 2-amp and the 10-amp data,  
23 the starved versus the flooded.

24 It is further characterized to TN-1 measured  
25 immediately following precharge adjustment. In other words,

OAO BATTERY ASSEMBLIES  
 34 & 35 CELL PRESSURE  
 - END OF OVERCHARGE  
 2.3 AMPERES FOR FOUR HOURS  
 @ 32°C TEMPERATURE  
 TYPE V020HS



### SUMMARY OF PRE-CHARGE TEST

#### OAO BATTERY ASSEMBLIES 34 AND 35

CELL S N	AMPERE-HOURS (O <sub>2</sub> EQUIVALENT)	AMPERE-HOURS (MEASURED - T <sub>N1</sub> )	PERCENTAGE	RATE (AMPERES)	CONDITION	COMMENTS
501	6.15	4.20	68	2.0	STARVED	T <sub>N1</sub> MEASURED IMMEDIATELY FOLLOWING PRE-CHARGE ADJUSTMENT
524	6.69	4.60	68	2.0	STARVED	
1557	3.50	1.01	28	2.0	STARVED	
1477	3.30	1.17	35	10.0	FLOODED	
1505	4.61	2.50	54	10.0	FLOODED	
500	4.95	2.55	51	10.0	FLOODED	
507	2.66	1.11	41	10.0	FLOODED	
513	7.48	4.35	58	10.0	FLOODED	
516	6.10	3.08	50	10.0	FLOODED	
527	2.78	2.05	73	10.0	FLOODED	
496	1.69	1.50	88	10.0	FLOODED	
1500	2.20	0.01	00	10.0	FLOODED	T <sub>N1</sub> MEASURED UPON COMPLETION OF CELL SELECTION TEST.
1521	2.49	0.20	08	10.0	FLOODED	
1529	2.66	0.00	00	10.0	FLOODED	
1533	1.15	0.02	00	10.0	FLOODED	
1539	1.12	0.17	15	10.0	FLOODED	
1571	4.94	4.17	84	10.0	FLOODED	
1577	4.42	4.87	110	10.0	FLOODED	

nm27

1 after the precharge: were set in the cell by the action  
2 venting and collection, we discharged the cell and proceeded  
3 to reverse it.

4 The second was cells that were pulled upon  
5 completion of all electrical test, including cell selections.  
6 This is a cell as it would go into a flight battery.

7 I call your attention again, you see the range  
8 of precharge, and you see some numbers here that did not  
9 appear in the previous graphs, simply because these numbers  
10 were not indicative of the flight hardware.

11 These two cells were some of the first test cells  
12 that went through to look at the technique for measuring or  
13 collecting the gas to determine how much precharge there was.

14 If you look back in the history of the cells, there  
15 was a relatively short stand time between the time the cells  
16 were activated and the time they were put on charge, for the  
17 initial precharge adjustment.

18 I calculated the percentage of precharge that  
19 we actually measured, based on the ampere hour equivalent  
20 calculated from the gas that was involved. And as you note,  
21 there is some correlation here as low as 28, as high as 88  
22 percent.

23 But when you get to a finished cell, a cell that  
24 has gone through approximately two to three weeks of testing,  
25 you find the correlation is even poorer. IN one case you

1 get 110 percent.

2 Now, what does that mean? I am not sure I  
3 understand it today.

4 What this tells me is that the test is no good.  
5 There has got to be a better way of doing this. And I hope  
6 people here have some ideas about this.

7 We do have one glimmer of hope, and that is, I  
8 point out all these measurements, that precharge were made  
9 with the plates in the case. In other words, the cell was  
10 still sealed in the sense that it was vented, but we just  
11 opened the -- took the valve off at the Swagelok fitting,  
12 flooded it with the electrolyte and ran the test in that  
13 condition.

14 There is some data that now indicates that if you  
15 pull the cell out of the case, run it, as I believe the  
16 gentleman from General Electric suggested, you run it in an  
17 open flooded container, that these numbers will be more  
18 indicative of what these say it should be.

19 The one thing I am concerned with today, is the  
20 fact that we are talking about getting the best battery life  
21 at zero to 20 degrees C operation. And I have not seen anyone  
22 show the necessity of having high levels of precharge in cells  
23 for this type operation.

24 I point out that I am very much aware, being the  
25 technical monitor of a contract with General Electric, where



1 they did a study of characterization of control and  
2 recombination of electrodes. They tested at 25 and 40  
3 degrees C and they were able to show that the cycle capability  
4 at these conditions they were testing at high depths, was  
5 related to the amount of precharge.

6           However, I do not believe at this date that the  
7 same thing holds true at low temperature. I feel the most  
8 important characteristic that you have to deal with for low  
9 temperature applications, is maintaining a very large excess  
10 of uncharged negative in the cell.

11           And with that, I will conclude.

12           (Applause.)

13           Now, I will put on the other hat.

14           Any questions?

15           Yes, Jim?

16           DUNLOP: One question, why is it that you don't  
17 think you can reverse that cell, and yet -- electrochemically  
18 measure the precharge?

19           FORD: Well, it is not a fact that I don't think I  
20 can do it. I know I can't do it in some cases, Jim.

21           DUNLOP: Do you have any kind of a reason or  
22 explanation as to what you think is happening?

23           FORD: Well, I could give you one, but it wouldn't  
24 be mine, and I would prefer to invite the gentleman that  
25 explained it to me -- I think he alluded to it a minute ago.

1           RAMPELL: The separator is loaded with cadmium  
2 hydrate.

3           DUNLOP: Is that a new cell, or is this the cell  
4 that has been cycled for a long period?

5           I got the idea these were new cells.

6           RAMPELL: If the cell has been cycled a few times,  
7 four or five cycles, you are already pretty well loaded with  
8 cadmium hydrate. You can prove that to yourself by opening  
9 up the cell, taking out the separator, putting it in basic  
10 KOH and some sodium sulfide. The separator will turn canary  
11 yellow, showing the cadmium sulfide distribution throughout  
12 the separator. It is there pretty quick.

13           Now, as you start the reversal, and actually get  
14 below zero volts where you are generating hydrogen from  
15 the positive electrode, of course electrons are going over,  
16 these electrons will start to reduce the cadmium hydrate  
17 adjacent to the plate on a separator, and you will start  
18 drawing cadmium dendrites, just like you do in zinc, and  
19 you will get partial shorts. Some of them can be quite complete.

20           Now naturally, the older the cell gets, for example,  
21 at the point of cell selection that Floyd had up there,  
22 your separator is really loaded and you can get a good short  
23 pretty fast.

24           FORD: Let me clarify a point with the last slide.

25           Could I have the last slide, please?

mrn31

1 (Slide.)

2 The numbers I showed for TN-1 are the ampere hours  
3 measured in this column here, is the ampere hours that we  
4 measured to minus one volt.

5 All these cells were capable of being reversed.  
6 It has only been in situations where the cells had received some  
7 cycling and in some cases, extensive cycling. We just  
8 recently experienced a cell, after about 3500 cycles at  
9 20 degrees C, exhibit this characteristic. The same cell,  
10 when pulled out of the case, without removing the separator,  
11 I may point out, the same cell, when put in a flooded bath,  
12 is capable of being reversed.

13 I can't help but believe that it is also a  
14 function, it is partly due to the cadmium migration in the  
15 separator, but it is also a function of the pressure that  
16 builds up in the cell over the lifetime of the cell.

17 We have some numbers that indicate now in that  
18 particular cell, using the numbers on plate thickness early  
19 -- at least on, call them virgin plates -- compared with  
20 the plates that came out of that cell, it says that if you  
21 take the expansion of the positive plates over the total  
22 number of plates in the cell, at 3500 cycles  
23 we have another positive plate in there, the effect on  
24 thickness. That is what it amounted to.

25 Any other questions?

mn32

1 MAURER: Just a question on, when you set the  
2 precharge, you say free venting, you mean that you open the  
3 cells to the atmosphere and allow the oxygen to escape?

4 FORD: In this case, the free venting, it was  
5 open to atmosphere pressure, we collected the gas in graduated  
6 cylinders, by displacing water.

7 FLEISCHER: I am a little confused about your last  
8 statement during your talk about the need for precharge, or  
9 the lack of need for precharge.

10 It might be a good idea to explain why we do put  
11 precharge into these cells.

12 FORD: My understanding on why we do or why we  
13 didn't?

14 (Laughter.)

15 FLEISCHER: Well, let's have a starting point.

16 (Laughter.)

17 FORD: Okay. It is my belief that precharge was  
18 put into the cell to offset the effect of negative capacity  
19 fading.

20 FLEISCHER: But there is more than that.

21 In order to get capacities at high rates, that  
22 you are running these cells at, we will say at C over 2 and C  
23 rate, you have to have more active negative than you do posi-  
24 tive. As your temperature goes down, the ratio of active  
25 negative to positive that you need, increases.

mm33

1           Actually at minus 40 in a flooded cell you should  
2 be at a ratio of 1.8. So there is a very definite reason for  
3 having precharge, and I think this is accepted among all  
4 battery manufacturers as far as I know.

5           The reason for precharge is to allow for the high  
6 rate discharge and for low temperature operations.

7           So you couldn't very well be without it unless you  
8 have a very low rate cell for operation.

9           FORD: Oh, I am not suggesting we do without it  
10 completely.

11           I am suggesting that we minimize the amount that  
12 we put in the cell for -- and in particular maybe even take  
13 into consideration the application of the cell and how much  
14 precharge.

15           There is no question in my mind that if you got an  
16 application from 25 to 40 degrees C, that you had better be  
17 blessed with precharge if you want that cell to last.

18           But on the other hand, if you have got an  
19 application from zero to 20, you don't have to have as much  
20 precharge. You want to maintain your overcharge capability.

21           Yes, Dr. Maurer?

22           MAURER: I wonder if I could drag the portable  
23 mike to the board?

24           FORD: Okay, be my guest.

25           MAURER: I agree with you that for low-temperature

mm34

1 application we need cadmium hydroxide on the negative..

2 And, let's see, Mel Gottlieb at BTL around 1964,  
3 or 1965, presented a paper in which he shows the polarization  
4 of the negative electrode versus the percent capacity  
5 return as a function of rate. And for low rates you get  
6 curves that look like this, where this step occurs around  
7 100 percent. And as you got to lower rates, these step back,  
8 so that the higher the charging rate, the less capacity you  
9 can get into the negative before you go to hydrogen  
10 evolution.

11 These same sort of curve would apply to the same  
12 rate, but lower temperatures, and so the lower the temperature  
13 you go, the sooner you get into this step. So if you plan to  
14 use your cell at minus 20, then you need a greater amount  
15 of excess negative than you do if you only plan to operate at  
16 room temperature.

17 The precharge, on the other hand, is there for  
18 several reasons, and Dennis Turner reported in '64, I guess,  
19 in the Journal of Electrochem Technology, a study of the  
20 effect of precharge on flat plate and cylindrical cells, and  
21 showed that the oxygen pressure was a strong function of  
22 precharge in these cells. And also that the pressure that  
23 you get to for a given stated amount of precharge, depends  
24 on whether you do or what you do to the cell.

25 So that, for example, if I plot here -- well, he

mm35

1 used the ratio of cadmium to nickel charge capacity, so that  
2 one on this scale represents no precharge, and this would be  
3 the oxygen pressure. And by varying this ratio in a given  
4 cell by either taking out oxygen or adding it, you have got a  
5 hysteresis going down. You have got a curve that looked  
6 like this, and going up, a curve that looks like this.

7 And furthermore, if you stop at this point, and  
8 cycle the cell for a while you will find that the pressure  
9 drops to this point.

10 So that in adjusting the state of charge of the  
11 cell, you need to do cycling before you make measurements  
12 on parameters like pressure or cell voltage.

13 And of course, the other reason for precharge, as  
14 I discussed before, and that Dunlap has shown in the GE  
15 report, has shown, that the precharge is put in to account  
16 for the fading of the negative capacity, which is a different  
17 amount, depending on who manufactured the cell.

18 IN one case we measured 45. I guess GE has  
19 something like 60 or something like that, as a minimum capacity.

20 DUNLOP: Just one comment.

21 The data that Gottlieb has there, that was done with  
22 a flooded plate, isn't that correct?

23 MAURER: Yes.

24 FORD: Any other questions?

25 STEINHAUER: Do you feel that we can come up with

mm35

1 numbers of precharge applicable to all, or is this going to  
2 have to be custom tailored?

3 MAURER: I will make one answer. I will say it  
4 has to be custom tailored.

5 FORD: I will agree with that.

6 I think the problem is that -- one of the problems  
7 -- they have several -- is that there are so many other  
8 variations in the cell parameters that affect characteristics.  
9 As the first graph clearly shows, there is really no  
10 explanation at this point, at least I don't have one, why  
11 with 1 1/2 ampere hours of precharge, you get the spread in  
12 pressure from say 20 to over 100 PSIG.

13 I think at that point the effect of precharge is  
14 secondary, and these other first order effects.

15 So yes, I don't think we can say for a 12 ampere  
16 hour cell -- I think we should even tailor it for the applica-  
17 tion, too. For synchronous orbit I think you have a different  
18 need for precharge than you do on a near earth orbit.

19 I think we are getting into the era of tailor  
20 making cells to fill an application. Unfortunately, we don't  
21 have the technology to do that at this state.

22 UNGER: Unger, Goddard, Space Flight Center.

23 I did a lot of this work that Floyd is talking  
24 about as far as the mechanics of measuring things. But what  
25 I want to say is, right now to reemphasize what Floyd just



mm37

1 said about tailor making cells.

2 I think in general, particularly in the history of  
3 spacecraft cells, we have been operating with cells that  
4 were fat, cells that had two to one negative to positive  
5 available material of ratios. Also cells where we only  
6 used the top five, ten, fifteen percent of the capacity  
7 in cycling and under those conditions, I think that we  
8 got away with a lot of -- well, I don't want to call them  
9 hit or miss, just call them empirical operations, where  
10 we didn't know just how much of the actual material in the  
11 plates was available for various types of things, either  
12 electrical cycling, or oxygen recombination, or what have you.

13 We didn't know precisely what the relative states  
14 of charge the electrodes were. We didn't know how much of  
15 the excess cadmium, that is to say, was discharged, as  
16 cadmium hydroxide, and therefore constituted overcharge  
17 protection, and how much of it was cadmium metal, which  
18 constituted precharge and how much of all of that was available  
19 under certain conditions.

20 We didn't have to answer these questions. But it  
21 just happened that we were using the cells that had enough  
22 capacity so that we didn't get into trouble from fading,  
23 whether we were a little close to the bottom or the top of  
24 a relative state of chart plot, and we were just not operating  
25 the cells as severely. We weren't trying to cut the actual

mn38 1 amount of material in the cells as close as possible to the  
2 predicted usage.

3 And I think that we are running into problems  
4 now, because we are trying to get as much utilization as  
5 possible out of the cells, and now no longer can we say  
6 empirically that if you do it this way, the cell works right,  
7 because now the cell is not being worked in the same manner  
8 and it is not working right.

9 I realize that is a very vague statement, but I  
10 think that it lies at the bottom of the problems that we have  
11 been having, the problems that we are anticipating.

12 I don't see how we can force the cells to give us  
13 more reliable, more predictable behavior unless we, in turn,  
14 control the way they are manufactured, so that we, in fact,  
15 are giving them the reliable and predictable characteristics  
16 ourselves.

17 STEMMLE: Stemmler of Goddard.

18 In Turner's paper of 1964, he recommended a way  
19 of setting precharges, which I thought I would mention here,  
20 and that is that you keep venting the charge through some  
21 sort of a valve arrangement at the pressure you would  
22 like to start to maintain at that rate of overcharge, and  
23 eventually it will stop gassing, and maintain that pressure.

24 What he did was when the precharge level was low,  
25 like zero, say during the precharge step you are charging it

mm39

1 up and you have reached full charge on both electrodes, at  
2 that point, the recombination ability in the negative  
3 electrode is quite low and it has to be more charged up.

4 So pressure would build up and  
5 more gassing could occur.

6 But as the negative electrode got more and more  
7 charged, its ability to recombine oxygen increased, and so  
8 the steady state pressure was lower.

9 So perhaps it would be a good way to look at, or  
10 just might be a method of tailor making itself, if you are  
11 going to use it for low temperature regimes, perhaps you  
12 should set your precharge at low temperature, and specify the  
13 overcharge pressure you would like to see the cell have at  
14 your chosen overcharge rate.

15 FORD: One other quick one. I think we have  
16 coffee ready outside.

17 REED: Reed, Battelle.

18 I am not sure whether I understood what you are  
19 saying right or not about not being able to recover your  
20 precharge after washing and drying, but being able to do it  
21 if you did it immediately after, is that correct?

22 FORD: Yes.

23 REED: Well, could I ask you first how you did  
24 your washing and drying?

25 Was this done under oxygen free conditions?

10

1 FORD: No.

2 REED: Okay, well, that is what I suspected,  
3 because we have done similar kinds of things where we have  
4 discharged the cell down to the one or zero volt limit in a  
5 sealed condition. Then we have opened it and washed it in  
6 our nickelsoxhlet extractor, under a nitrogen atmosphere,  
7 dried it in vacuum, then charged it in the flooded condition to  
8 exactly the capacity which is removed in the sealed condition,  
9 and then further discharged it to show which electrode was  
10 limiting. And in the cases we have found the cells were  
11 indeed positive limiting. And we could get further discharge  
12 from the negative even after washing and drying under these  
13 oxygen free conditions.

14 FORD: Thank you.

15 An attempt is made to minimize the contact that  
16 the plates have with the atmosphere. They are kept submerged  
17 under water throughout the washing, but they are dried in the  
18 air.

19 Any other questions?

20 RAMPELL: A possible explanation for the drop in  
21 pressure to the amount of precharge. But in any event, in  
22 going up in precharge quantity, you are also venting out --  
23 well, for 3 ampere hours, roughly another CC of electrolyte,  
24 say, and also you are increasing the void volume by going from  
25 cadmium hydroxide to cadmium.

m41

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

FORD: Thank you.

Any other points?

If not, we will take a ten minute break for  
coffee.

id #1

(Recess.)

N71-28667

t #2

FORD: May I have your attention, please?

Gentlemen, our next presentation is by Steve  
Gaston, of Grumman Aerospace Corporation, and his topic is  
Low Temperature Overcharge on the OAO Battery and Cells.  
Steve Gaston.

GASTON: In working with the OAO batteries, we  
have observed certain trends, and specifically one of the  
trends which we have observed is a low temperature overcharge  
voltage increase as a function of age.

This study entails a review of four OAO battery  
and cell lots with respect to the overcharge voltage  
characteristics, and the plus 30, plus 40 degrees F tempera-  
ture range.

These low temperature overcharges were conducted  
at specific intervals and after cell reconditioning.

(Slide.)

The first slide shows the overcharge voltage  
profiles for cells in sealed -- Battery number 30 and  
31.

42 1 voltage profile. As a matter of fact it had exhibited the  
2 highest for the 66 cells in the battery.

3 Cell serial number 733 had shown the lowest overcharge  
4 voltage profile for the same cell group.

5 The upper most set of curves show the data for the  
6 first overcharge conducted in battery cells, which occurs prior  
7 to the battery assembly, and since the data was taken at  
8 specific intervals, only the readings for the first half  
9 hour intervals are not available. So you see a blank area.

10 The three sets of curves below show profiles for  
11 the identical cells after 185 days, 500 days and 750 days  
12 after activation, respectively.

13 It is of specific interest to note here that the  
14 maximum permissible overcharge current had to be reduced  
15 to lower values, since at least one cell in the battery had  
16 reached its hydrogen evolution voltage limit.

17 Specifically I should point out here, the uppermost  
18 curve, you continue the overcharge at one ampere all the  
19 way through. After 185 days, we continue the same curve,  
20 which happened to be 0.9 amps.

21 At 500 days, at the first voltage drop, we had  
22 to reduce it from .9 amps to .5 amps. And then we had to  
23 go to .25 amps, so you see the two breaks.

24 (Slide.)

25 Graph number 2 shows a trend in cell voltage rise

n43 1 as a function of age for 4 OAO battery cell lots.

2 The overcharge at the 0.9 to 1 ampere rate had  
3 to be reduced to lower values, starting from the 460th day  
4 test, because at least one cell in the batter group had  
5 reached its hydrogen evolution voltage range.

6 It is of extreme interest to note here that the  
7 test cells for an identical lot, but stored in a shorted  
8 condition, specifically I am pointing to this one here,  
9 shortly after filling an initial electrical cycling, performed  
10 like new cells during the overcharge.

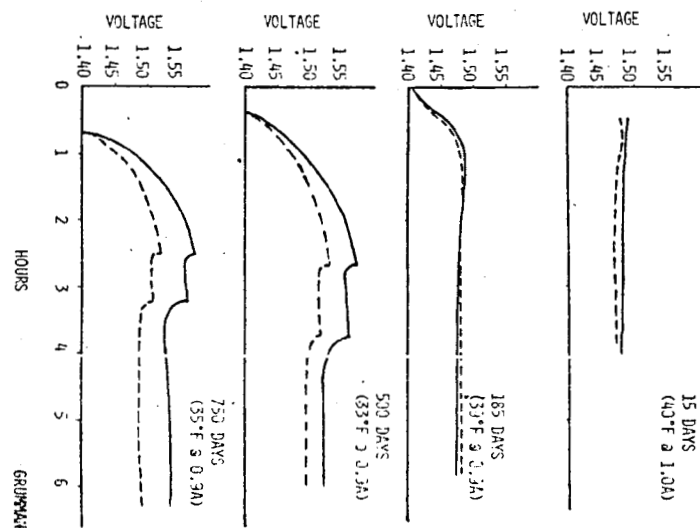
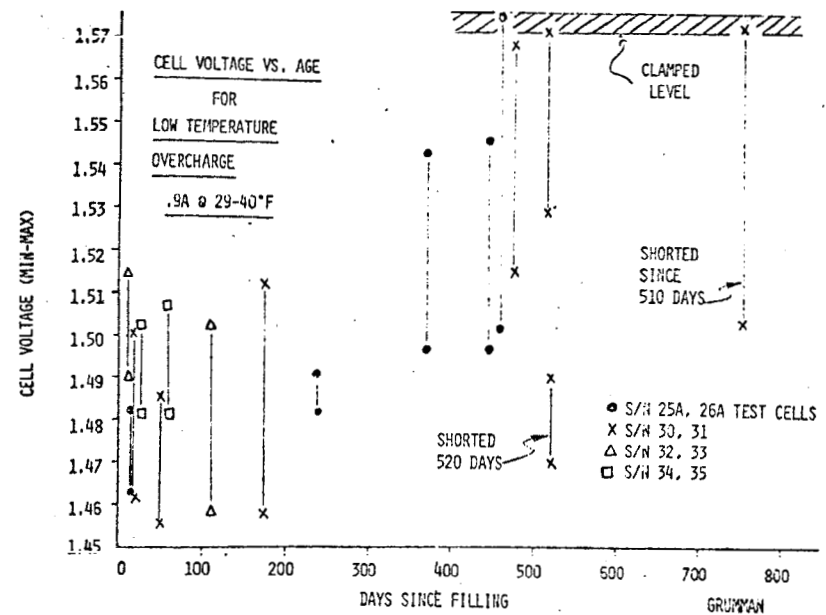
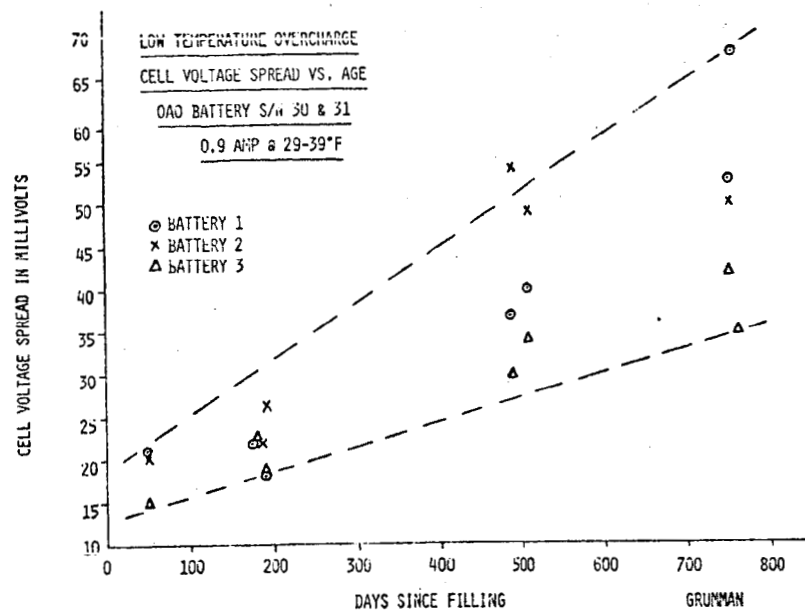
11 Also a cell component analysis had shown no  
12 material degradation in these stored cells. These cells were  
13 stored in plastic bags in a clean room at approximately 68  
14 degrees F and low humidity conditions.

15 The effect of the storage period between 520 days,  
16 which is between this and the 750 day level, the effects of  
17 the storage period between 520-750 days are less pronounced  
18 and can be noted in both tests the current had to be reduced  
19 to a lower than maximum value, because at least one cell  
20 in each battery string had reached its hydrogen evolution  
21 voltage range.

22 The lowest voltage cell, however, exhibited the  
23 lower voltage after 750 days as compared to tests at 520 days.

24 (Slide.)

25 In graph number 3, it shows the total voltage





144

1 spread between the cells of each battery string during the  
2 low temperature overcharge as a function of age. A  
3 general increase in cell voltage diversions between the cell  
4 in each string can be noted with increase in age.

5 As a conclusion, a definite trend in the  
6 rise of low temperature overcharge cell voltage with  
7 increase in age has been established.

8 This voltage rise is apparently caused by the nega-  
9 tive available capacity loss resulting in hydrogen evolution  
10 if the overcharged would have been continued.

11 This hydrogen gas evolution will lead to battery  
12 failure when sufficient pressures are reached.

13 Cells stored in a shorted condition, earlier in  
14 their age, performed like new cells and showed no internal  
15 component degradations.

16 And the recommendation, based on the above  
17 information, strongly recommended that the nickel cadmium  
18 flight battery cells be kept in a shorted state below  
19 room temperature and at low humidity conditions for the  
20 maximum possible periods to extend the orbital life.

21 IN addition, an increase in the cells negative  
22 electrode capacity over the positive electrode capacity,  
23 which is generally known as the capacity ratio, should yield  
24 a longer time duration until the cell's hydrogen evolution  
25 voltage is reached.

mn45

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

FORD: Thank you, Steve.

Are there any questions?

Yes, Dr. Scott?

SCOTT: I may have missed how the batteries were stored, in what condition of state of charge and/or cycling were they stored up to the 500 plus state period?

GASTON: Between the 500 plus to 700 plus period, the batteries were stored in a discharged, drained condition. However, after 500 plus days, the worst cell had reached the hydrogen voltage limit, and of course the charge had to be terminated because it had reached its limit.

So there is no improvement between 500 plus days and 700 plus days.

SCOTT: I'm sorry.

Prior to 500 plus days, zero to 500 days, how were the batteries stored?

GASTON: Okay, the batteries were -- most of the time they were in the spacecraft they were in a systems test. They have received very little cycling except the initial acceptance testing.

The cycling life was small -- age -- yes. They were active most of the time in the spacecraft under a small trickle charge.

SCOTT: Oh, they were being trickle charged?

GASTON: Yes.

1 SCOTT: You mentioned, you use the term hydrogen  
2 evolution potential range.

3 What do you consider that voltage range?

4 GASTON: Of course that is a function of  
5 temperature, and I think I defined it best in the specifica-  
6 tion. It is -- for 35 degrees F, I don't recall the number  
7 off hand. But it is the recommended range which hydrogen  
8 does -- it is possible that hydrogen can occur at this range.  
9 I can't give you the exact number. I believe it is around --

10 FORD: I believe it is 1.556 -- 1.555 -- 1.556 at  
11 35 degrees F.

12 SCOTT: Was hydrogen actually measured or observed  
13 from any of these cells under those conditions?

14 GASTON: No, no. We couldn't measure it. These  
15 cells were in a battery. If you attach a gauge to the  
16 cells and battery, you destroy the battery. It was not  
17 measured.

18 SCOTT: Was there any way of measuring pressure  
19 under these conditions that you knew of? Any indication of  
20 pressure?

21 GASTON: We terminated the charge to avoid any  
22 pressure buildup. You don't want to destroy a flight battery  
23 by going to the pressure point. You terminate it at the  
24 point where it is likely to build up pressure.

25 SCOTT: One final comment. The reason

1 I am hounding on this is that we have recently conducted some  
2 testing at around 40 degrees F and we observed some cells  
3 going to this voltage range under approximately the same  
4 conditions.

5 We had gauges on the cells and we measured -- we  
6 looked for hydrogen. We saw neither any abnormal pressure  
7 behavior, nor did we see any abnormal amount of hydrogen  
8 at voltages 155 to 158 at around 40 degrees F, so that is  
9 what I was asking about.

10 GASTON: The reason I said range, is because I am  
11 not 100 percent sure exactly what this point is.

12 But there was a definite rise towards this hydrogen  
13 voltage range, and we had to take a certain, a safe point at  
14 which we terminate the charge.

15 BOGNER: Did you attempt to recondition these  
16 cells, Steve?

17 GASTON: Yes.

18 Prior to each overcharge, we reconditioned.

19 BOGNER: It did not lower the voltage?

20 GASTON: It did not lower it at all. No change.

21 RYDER: Bill Ryder. Gulton.

22 I understand that you were representing batteries,  
23 that were taken out of storage after specified periods of  
24 time. But in answer to Dr. Scott's question, do I understand  
25 you to say that these batteries actually were on a spacecraft,

am48 1 and being subjected to tests of various kinds?

2 GASTON: Well, maybe I should simplify, or maybe  
3 I should elaborate.

4 The battery which showed the aging, was in  
5 the spacecraft for various tests. The cells which were taken  
6 from the same lot were stored in a discharge drained condition.  
7 So we are talking about a battery, and we are talking a number  
8 of specific cells which were taken from the same lot and  
9 stored.

10 RYDER: Oh, okay.

11 In other words, the data that you are showing,  
12 where you are showing storage for certain periods of time, is  
13 on cells that were indeed stored for that period of time, is  
14 that correct?

15 GASTON: Let me go back and maybe I can explain  
16 it a little bit better.

17 (Slide.)

18 We have in this group a total of -- we have  
19 the first group of cells which are the points, they are test  
20 cells from battery 25-A and 26-A. These cells were tested  
21 continuously at NASA Goddard, not batteries, because these  
22 were the A-2 flight, A-2 flight batteries in space right now.

23 FORD: And that is cycling test.

24 GASTON: This is cycling tests.

25 These were continuously cycled.

nm49

1 30 and 31, this data with an X, is a battery which  
2 was in the spacecraft, and these are battery cells, except  
3 those cells down here which were shorted for 520 days.  
4 These were cells from the identical lot.

5 Because 32 and 33, that is a later battery, and  
6 34 and 35, that is the present battery. These are batteries of  
7 cells, actually batteries.

8 RYDER: Okay, so you really have one batch of cells  
9 and that was shorted for 520 days?

10 GASTON: That's right.

11 RYDER: Then you show the data on those, which  
12 as you indicate is performed well?

13 GASTON: Right.

14 RYDER: The only point I am making, Steve, and I  
15 wasn't sure myself, is the batteries, the data for which  
16 you are showing, have undergone some indeterminate system  
17 testing, or variable testing. You mentioned trickle charging.  
18 Isn't it possible there may have been even some reversal in  
19 some instances? What was the trickle charge rate?

20 GASTON: No, I wouldn't say indeterminate testing.

21 The testing are known. The trickle charge rates  
22 were very low, quarter amp per battery.

23 RYDER: Is that continuous for that period?

24 GASTON: Continuous.

25 Only when the batteries were active on the

n50

1 spacecraft. I wouldn't say indeterminate. Yes, we can  
2 determine. The data is available.

3 RYDER: Thank you.

4 FORD: Other questions?

5 REED: I would like to make a comment along the  
6 lines that Dr. Scott was talking, as far as hydrogen  
7 evolution potential.

8 I think the term may be misused when we are talking  
9 about a cell without regard to which electrode, because  
10 we know hydrogen can only be evolved at the negative overcharge,  
11 and unless you are using some type of reference electrode,  
12 for instance the case, if you have both terminals isolated  
13 from the electrodes, you don't know whether you are talking  
14 about really developing hydrogen or not. There are a  
15 number of things that can cause the positive electrode  
16 potential to increase, so that your cell voltage would go above  
17 this 1.555 figure.

18 An example, carbonate in the electrolyte has been  
19 shown to increase the charge potential of the positive. I  
20 believe it was a paper presented by some people from General  
21 Electric, Cahotti recently at the Brighton Conference,  
22 showed this very well, and some of our more limited data  
23 shows this also, that the positive electrode potential will  
24 increase under such conditions.

25 And of course then, you are not generating hydrogen.

m51.

1 GASTON: Do you really believe it can increase  
2 that much from about 1.50 to about 1.58 with age?

3 (Slide.)

4 Because particularly 500 days and 750 days, there  
5 is a definite rise and it didn't even stop at that point. We  
6 had to terminate it, because like I say, we have a whole  
7 battery and we cannot afford to build up pressure in the cells.  
8 In the whole battery. Therefore, we had to decide at some  
9 point, where to stop the overcharge, and we decided about  
10 1.58 is the point, and that is the recommended overcharge  
11 voltage by the battery manufacturer.

12 FORD: I am sure all of you are familiar with the  
13 term overtest. That is what he is referring to. To go  
14 beyond the limit is an overtest.

15 I think we had a question in the back, Bill?

16 HARSCH: Bill Harsch, Eagle Picher.

17 Steve, could you put that other slide back on?

18 GASTON: Okay.

19 (Slide.)

20 HARSCH: The cells that are marked shorted since  
21 510 days, the overcharge test run on those cells, is that  
22 immediately after a shorted condition?

23 Or, have the cells --

24 GASTON: No, they were conditioned like all the  
25 others.



1 HARSCH: After they came up shorted?

2 GASTON: Well, you remove the short and you give them  
3 a low current cycle and they discharge, and then you give it  
4 a taper charge, and then you overcharge it. Keep the conditions  
5 identical from the day one, so that you/consistent in data.  
are

6 FLEISCHER: Were the individual cells shorted?

7 GASTON: Individual cells were shorted, yes.

8 UCHIYAMA: Uchiyama, JPL.

9 I am still confused now. YOU indicated that on  
10 the OAO, the batteries that you had on the OAO had no -- you  
11 had no way of measuring the individual cells, is that  
12 correct?

13 GASTON: Yes, we did measure individual cell  
14 voltages, oh, yes. We just could not measure the hydrogen  
15 gas.

16 UCHIYAMA: Now, the previous slide that you had  
17 up there, where you had the cell voltages, is this the values  
18 you have on there, battery terminal voltage divided by the  
19 number of cells, or is that indeed individual cell measurement?

20 GASTON: No, this is a specific cell voltage.  
21 And it is a specific cell number, which is the same cell  
22 number from the day one.

23 You see, the broken line represents one cell  
24 number which initially was the lower one with respect to the  
25 solid line. After 185 days they are approximately the same.

um53

1 The lower cell seems to be slightly higher, and of course  
2 500 and 750 days, the lowest cell again had the lowest  
3 voltage.

4 So each specific cell was measured but; in a  
5 battery you cannot terminate a cell. I have a string of cells.  
6 So in order to terminate the charge in the whole battery --  
7 in order to terminate the charge in a specific cell, I had  
8 to terminate the whole string.

9 FORD: Steve, each one of these cell curves  
10 represents 22 cells, a maximum end type?

11 GASTON: That is right.

12 GROSS: Steve, can we discount the possibility  
13 that the trickle charge created enough temperature differences  
14 in your battery that you are measuring temperature differences  
15 from a cold, outside cells to the warm inside cells?

16 GASTON: Yes, we can discount it, because the  
17 differences in the cell which show up initially, would show  
18 up later on. It is constant. The battery configuration does  
19 not change. The temperatures were measured, and it is true,  
20 we have a gradient between the outside and the inside --  
21 the external cell and the center cell of about eight degrees  
22 F. But the same relationship which held true before, held  
23 true now.

24 The overcharges were conducted under identical  
25 conditions. They haven't changed. And the temperatures were

1 measured. They haven't changed either.

2 SCOTT: One additional point along the lines  
3 that Mr. Reed mentioned.

4 In the tests that I referred to a minute ago, I  
5 believe at least one of the cells that showed a high voltage,  
6 had a built-in reference electrode, and as I recall,  
7 essentially all of the abnormal voltage was measured on the  
8 positive, and essentially none on the negative, which  
9 indicates to me, at least, the possibility that this kind  
10 of behavior can be a problem with the positive, and not the  
11 negative, and therefore, may not be a hydrogen problem. It  
12 could be some kind of other problem.

13 GASTON: Okay, it is possible, but we still have  
14 that battery, and we still can investigate that further.  
15 That is why I don't say it is absolute information. That is  
16 why I call them trends.

17 I see a definite trend in increase in voltage, and  
18 I suspect that it is hydrogen.

19 KANTNER: Ed Kantner, Gulton Industries.

20 I would like to address this question to Dr. Scott,  
21 actually.

22 I was wondering whether he had made an attempt to  
23 determine what the cause of this abnormal behavior  
24 of the positive is, or whether he has any ideas of what it  
25 might be due to?

1M855

1 SCOTT: Not yet, but soon.

2 RYDER: Leave that slide on, will you please,  
3 Steve, because I am still confused.

4 GASTON: Sorry about that.

5 RYDER: Now, what you are showing here, if I  
6 understand what you are saying, is readings taken at different  
7 times, 15 days, 185, and so on, after filling of the cells.  
8 I believe that is the word you used.

9 GASTON: That's right.

10 RYDER: And after some indeterminate activity  
11 that occurred in the battery in the time between those periods,  
12 is that correct now, because I am really confused?

13 GASTON: I don't know how you define indeterminate  
14 activity.

15 RYDER: You haven't defined it that I have heard.

16 GASTON: I have a record of what the history of  
17 those batteries, and I just summarized it. The batteries were  
18 acceptance tested, then they were placed in the spacecraft,  
19 and whenever the batteries were electrically active, they were  
20 put in a small trickle charge. That data is available. The  
21 currents are known, the cell voltages are known, so it is not  
22 an indeterminate activity.

23 Yes, they had seen electrical activity, yes.

24 RYDER: Okay.

25 So they were put on a trickle charge, and I guess

1 that is the only thing that was done with them?

2 And then after that period of time, then you  
3 proceeded to put them on overcharge at these rates. Only  
4 first you went through a reconditioning cycle?

5 GASTON: That's right.

6 RYDER: Now you put them on overcharge at  
7 these rates, and when you say on overcharge, what do you  
8 mean? 48 hours, 120 hours?

9 GASTON: The overcharge in this case, you will  
10 see, was terminated earlier. In most cases, at most it  
11 lasted eight hours. Many cases it only lasted four hours.  
12 IN this case it lasted seven hours.

13 RYDER: So that represented the actual duration  
14 of charge, the hours you show on the chart?

15 GASTON: This is duration of the overcharge.

16 RYDER: You took them off trickle charge, and  
17 that is the actual amount of charge there, after conditioning?

18 GASTON: No, after conditioning they received  
19 what is known as a taper charge until they were fully charged,  
20 and then they were temperature stabilized and received an  
21 overcharge.

22 And this is the actual duration of the overcharge.

23 FORD: Are there any other questions?

24 Mr. Leuthard?

25 LEUTHARD: Now the trickle charge was at what rate,

nm57 1 Steve?

2 GASTON: It ranged from 0.9 to 1.0 amps.

3 LEUTHARD: Okay, and then the .9 amps --

4 GASTON: If you went to the lower temperatures --  
5 in most cases we went to lower temperature, like 33 to 35  
6 we went to 0.9 amps because that represents the maximum  
7 permissible overcharge rate, for the 20 amp hour cell.

8 LEUTHARD: And the .9 amps is the overcharge  
9 rate?

10 GASTON: That is the overcharge rate, yes.

11 LEUTHARD: Okay, thank you.

12 FORD: Steve? Stemmler, over here.

13 STEMMLE: Is it possible to add oxygen to those  
14 cells?

15 GASTON: Not unless we take the batteries apart.  
16 The decision has not been made what to do with those batteries.  
17 As soon as I take the batteries apart, I destroy the integrity  
18 of the battery, and if you ever want to rebuild them, even if  
19 we find the cells are good, we would have to reacceptance  
20 test it, which is an expensive procedure.

21 So, until I am thoroughly convinced there is  
22 nothing wrong with those batteries, I am not going to take  
23 them apart. Because once I take them apart, I destroy some  
24 cells and I would have to take new cells, replace them with  
25 old cells, so the integrity of the battery is gone.

nm58

1           STEMMLE: But you have no access to the individual  
2 cells?

3           GASTON: Electrically, yes.

4           Physically -- or as you say taking pressure and  
5 sonar, no.

6           STEMMLE: The reason I ask this is because  
7 adding oxygen may be a good way to determine whether or not  
8 you are getting the high voltage difficulty from the negative  
9 or the positive electrode.

10          GASTON: It is possible, yes.

11          (Slide.)

12          We will just go back to one point, I think, to  
13 clarify for Bill Ryder's remark. In this graph I show  
14 the test cells for 25-A and 26-A, and if you follow just  
15 the dotted line you see the same rise in voltage and these  
16 were actually, these cells were tested in orbital simulated  
17 conditions. So that certainly, the history is right there.

18          FORD: The test cells that Steve is referring to  
19 were tested at 15 percent depth of discharge on a 90-minute  
20 orbit. 30-minute discharge, 60-minute charge. They were  
21 charged at 8 amps, discharged at 5 amps and they went through  
22 over 6000 cycles throughout the life of them.

23          What we did observe -- in fact the test temperature,  
24 the average test temperature, about 90 percent of the life  
25 of the cells were at 55 degrees F which is where the

nm59

1 spacecraft battery runs.

2 So these cells had not seen any unusual test  
3 regime, other than the fact that they were run in a condition  
4 simulating a spacecraft.

5 I might point out that we have sufficient data  
6 now from the flight battery, the A-2 battery, which has been  
7 up almost two years in December, that shows the same type  
8 trend.

9 GASTON: Floyd, correct me if I am wrong.

10 Didn't we observe hydrogen in those cells at  
11 this voltage, didn't we?

12 FORD: There was one cell that -- in fact, we did  
13 exactly what Stemmler suggested -- there was one cell during  
14 that test that became a maverick, as indicated by the  
15 highest point. We removed three ampere hours of precharge  
16 and put the cell back on test, and we brought it back within  
17 the overcharge limits that were set for that condition.

18 I think you will find this information on the  
19 test cells thoroughly reviewed in the Power Sources  
20 Conference of this spring, which I assume the publication is  
21 coming out shortly.

22 Any more questions on this?

23 John?

24 UNGER: Unger, Goddard.

25 Just one more point there. A number of people have



nm60

1 asked, or questioned whether or not you are dealing with  
2 hydrogen, and we have run some analyses on certain cells. I  
3 have run the analyses, but I am not sure what cells and  
4 what batteries, and I was wondering whether or not any of  
5 these particular cells, we found hydrogen in?

6 FORD: 32 and 33. We have the test cells in the  
7 lab now, and we have observed at 35 degrees F, hydrogen  
8 being accumulated at a very slow rate, I point out. AT 1.51  
9 volts in one particular cells. Other cells that go higher  
10 than that, we haven't seen hydrogen.

11 But we have data that shows that you can get  
12 hydrogen in a cell at 1.51 volts, at 35 F.

13 UNGER: So essentially this means that these  
14 maverick voltages may indeed not be the result of behavior  
15 of the negative. On the other hand, they may be. We do  
16 have cases of hydrogen generation at slow rates.

17 BOGNER: Bogner, JPL.

18 Are any of these cells some that you had a problem  
19 with a couple of years ago?

20 FORD: No.

21 (Laughter.)

22 BOGNER: Are the results similar, or not?

23 FORD: All of these cells have been produced since  
24 October, 1968.

25 It is interesting to note that we are experiencing

m6.L

1 similar symptoms.

2 BOGNER: Did it occur earlier on those cells, or  
3 show up about the same time.

4 FORD: It occurred earlier on the problem cells  
5 that you refer to.

6 When it occurred is a function of the depth of  
7 discharge, the type testing you do, et cetera. It is a --  
8 we don't really have a good handle on it.

9 GROSS: Gross, Boeing.

10 There are a lot of possible reasons that could  
11 explain this behavior. One, of course, is the variable  
12 degradation of the positive.

13 I would like to emphasize a point, however, that  
14 Al Reed made on the value of including reference electrodes  
15 in experimental work. And for the life of me, I can't  
16 understand why experimental batteries so seldom have adequate  
17 instrumentation, including reference electrodes and pressure  
18 gauges.

19 Now this was a flight battery, I realize, and  
20 probably we couldn't do that. But there is no reason any  
21 more to have to speculate. We should make sure that all our  
22 laboratory batteries are adequately instrumented, so that  
23 we know what is going on.

24 FORD: Dr. Fleischer?

25 FLEISCHER: I would like to make a suggestion. If

1 you are going to open any of these cells, and analyze them,  
2 that you analyze the electrolyte from the positive and  
3 negative plates separately. I would suspect that after that  
4 long period of time, the concentration of the electrolyte  
5 in hydroxylines at the positive plate, probably be less than  
6 that at the negatives, because you are transferring oxygen  
7 to the negative plates.

8 I found this in small button cells, and I wouldn't  
9 be surprised if you found it here to an exaggerated extent.

10 GASTON: In answer to the question, or the comment  
11 the gentleman from Boeing, we do have, in each group, we do  
12 have an auxiliary electrode cell, so we do have an idea when  
13 the oxygen limit is freed, or when the oxygen evolution is  
14 made.

15 Unfortunately, in hydro cells -- not the ones,  
16 the high range of the voltages -- so it was not the limiting  
17 cell in the string.

18 Another comment I would like to make is that the  
19 positive capacity of the cell had not deteriorated, so when  
20 you compare capacities of these cells, they are identical. As  
21 a matter of fact, in some cases, they are slightly better  
22 than they were initially. So I don't know whether we can --  
23 in my opinion, I am not clear whether we can blame the  
24 positive electrode for the voltage rise that you say might  
25 possibly do, cause.

mm631

FORD: Just one comment, out of the group of cells from serial number 32 and 33, we just recently, we had cells on test at Crane. We ran a ratio test. We found a positive plate capacity of over 29 -- approximately 29 1/2 ampere hours -- there was no such cell in existence on the production lot. We found a negative plate capacity of approximately 34 1/2 ampere hours, and I remember the ratio came out to be 1.18 in that range.

These cells exhibit a ratio, total negative to positive ratio of about 1.45 during formation in the early electrode capacity tests that were run.

Are there any other questions on this particular subject?

Yes, Mr. Cohn?

COHN: Cohn, NASA.

I would like to make a comment, rather than ask a question. It seems to me one must draw some lessons from this, and I haven't heard anyone here say anything about what does this all mean? Have we learned something for the next battery for the next spacecraft, or what have you?

And it seems to me there are two things that -- I would like to be corrected if I am wrong on this -- one is that you are setting the voltage cutoff too high now because you actually do get hydrogen evolution, so something is wrong, and the second thing that is obviously wrong is that

mn64

1 you are trickle charging. You should not be trickle  
2 charging for 500 days or 200 or 300 days, because you are  
3 obviously wrecking the battery.

4 So it seems to me one has to learn these lessons  
5 and apply them and express the fact that one has learned  
6 some lessons so that other people don't make the same  
7 mistakes.

8 FORD: I would like to clarify that point.

9 When you say the batteries in the spacecraft,  
10 and that is the life of 30 and 31 battery, it wasn't the  
11 spacecraft. The battery is on open circuit every night of the  
12 week, it is on open circuit during the weekend, unless they  
13 have integration and checkout for the spacecraft. The  
14 battery is used during the daytime and it is operated under  
15 the same type of voltage control system, or it may be at a  
16 reduced voltage to maintain the overcharge in the battery.

17 And the limitation factor there is the amount of  
18 heat that they can dissipate at room temperature. So the  
19 trickle charge rates during the daytime are in the range  
20 of about C over 35 to C over 40. But the battery is on open  
21 circuit and charged, and I feel very strongly that this is  
22 also a factor in the degradation characteristic of the cells.

23 GASTON: Let me make just one comment.

24 My determination was, is that you use the battery  
25 as little as possible in the spacecraft for any systems test.

nm65

1 As a matter of fact, if possible, you don't use it at all,  
2 which is, of course, not possible. So, under the ideal  
3 condition, keep it in discharge rate condition as long as  
4 possible, and then you have a battery which appears like a  
5 new battery.

6 And of course, the other recommendation is  
7 increase the negative to positive capacity ratio.

8 STEMMLE: I would like to contribute a comment  
9 from Dr. Gomes of SAFT that he made a couple of weeks ago  
10 when he was here talking with us. He said that -- well, he  
11 pointed out that during overcharge, whether it is trickle  
12 or otherwise, there is uncompensated concentration gradient  
13 of hydroxyl ions on the negative electrode.

14 One way of considering normal cycling is that there  
15 is a concentration gradient of OH that builds up on one, and  
16 then it shifts to the other on the other half of the cycle.  
17 But during overcharge it is uncompensated.

18 And he has found in some old cells that he has  
19 taken apart, solid KOH crystals of it on the negative electrodes,  
20 so I think it does contribute to the degradation of the cells.

21 FORD: I think we have time for just about one  
22 more question. We want to move on.

23 Any other questions on this particular subject?

24 Okay, thank you Steve.

25 At this time I would like to introduce our next

mm66

1 speaker, Dr. Harvey Seiger. He really needs no introduction.  
2 He has been around longer than I have. He is with Heliotek  
3 Corporation, a Division of Tektron, and at this time he  
4 would like to have a discussion on the NASA Supported Contract,  
5 which is NAS-511547, which dealt with the characterization  
6 of control and recombination electrodes.

7 I don't know if you are all familiar with that  
8 report, but it dealt primarily with the fading mechanism  
9 associated in nickel cadmium cells and its effect on cycle  
10 life.

11 Dr. Seiger?

N71-28668

12 SEIGER: Sometime in July or August, I received  
13 a copy of the final report on the characterization of the  
14 recombination and control electrodes under the contract  
15 NAS511547.

16 And there were three areas in this report that  
17 caused concern. Now, if this were a journal article, I would  
18 be able to write a letter to the editor, and have some  
19 response from the authors in the discussion section.

20 Well, there are several alternative ways of my asking  
21 the questions, but only one way that I really consider ethical.  
22 So I wrote to one of the authors and pointed out, "There was  
23 always a fear that at some future time someone will try to  
24 argue a point based on invalid statements in some report."

25 Now, my letter was answered. My first question

n67

1 was not responded to. The second question was unsatisfactorily  
2 answered, by stating some statistical results that I am unable  
3 to generate. And also by stating some things that are not  
4 in the report at all, nor referenced in the report, and this,  
5 of course, implies that such information was not used in  
6 formulating the conclusions.

7 The third question was also unsatisfactorily  
8 answered. In fact, it was not really answered.

9 Now I mentioned my concern about the report to  
10 Chuck MacKenzie, who asked for a copy of the letter. This  
11 resulted in an invitation to ask my questions here in a pretty  
12 much formal manner, and the authors were asked to present  
13 their views here too, so I expect to be followed.

14 Now, before getting into the technical details, I  
15 think that the battery workshop is a good forum for discussion  
16 about reports. Perhaps we can have it run in a manner similar  
17 to the discussion session in the Electrochemical Society  
18 Journal. In this way, comments may be screened and passed  
19 on to the authors and the authors have an opportunity to  
20 reply prior to presentation here.

21 It so happens that this is pretty close to the  
22 procedure that we are using here now, and I think it might  
23 be helpful to the government, to the battery users and to  
24 those doing the contract work resulting in the reports.

25 I will tend to the technical details behind my



m68

1 questions, and start with the first one to which there was an  
2 answer.

3 It is concerned with the data on platinum migration  
4 which I have given in page B-1. Now, I haven't got the  
5 facilities to show the page B-1. Permit me to turn to it and  
6 to read a little.

7 Cells were made, that contain two recombination  
8 electrodes. Each such recombination electrode contains by  
9 design, five milligrams of platinum per square centimeter for  
10 a total of 37.5 milligrams, plus or minus 10 percent of  
11 platinum on the average.

12 Now, next, they have some data in a table, and I  
13 happen to have worked some statistics with the table, so if  
14 I may have my first worksheet please?

15 (Slide.)

16 Before I get into that, in the table, there are  
17 some data for the analysis of platinum, and they give the  
18 terms of the cycle conditions, the temperature and the depth  
19 of discharge.

20 There are two pieces of data corresponding to the  
21 last two cells, which are 7 and 8. These are the two recombina-  
22 tion electrodes from a cell from task 2, cell number 2.

23 9 and 10 are from another cell in task 2, cell  
24 number 4.

25 Although these are represented as having a 50

mn69

1 percent depth of discharge as the first three cells, I checked  
2 through the report, and last Friday I found that they had  
3 really been going through only a 25 percent depth of discharge.

4 And so, if we look at the numbers, at the data  
5 that they have, ranging from number 1 to number 6, we can see  
6 that they differ much from the mean value of 37.5 that  
7 they designed their electrodes to have.

8 Well, this about washes out really the question that  
9 I had, because here we have three cells who are much different  
10 and show no overlap between the data that are presented.  
11 However, I did do the statistics, and I would rather use them,  
12 and not let them go to waste, and see whether they can be  
13 used even as they were originally given, to establish that  
14 there was no platinum migration.

15 The sentence that I object to, let me read it:  
16 "It is apparent from the above analysis that the platinum  
17 has not moved out of the recombination electrodes."

18 Well, how do we treat data if we want to show  
19 whether a sample has changed or not?

20 We strike an average of all the data, and we  
21 compare it to the expected value, which is 37 1/2 milligrams,  
22 plus or minus 10 percent as given in the report, and we  
23 will use a student T test in order to see whether these  
24 numbers are the same or whether they are different.

25 And when we do this, we have to set up the null

mn70 1 hypothesis. We make the assumption that they are not  
2 different, that these numbers are really the same, and we  
3 are going to look for a probability that this is so.

4 The student T function, and I use the one-sided  
5 function, because they are looking for migration, which  
6 means that it must decrease. The one-sided function is taken  
7 from a book by Volk, and it is given up there as T is  
8 equal to X Bar, which is the average determination of the  
9 experimental determination, and M is the mean value of  
10 37 1/2 milligrams.

11 We have the square root of N, which are the  
12 number of samples, and we have our approximation to the  
13 standard deviation.

14 Since we are dealing with ten samples, ten  
15 pieces of data, we are pooling it because this was indicated  
16 by the letter from GE, that they have pooled it. The number  
17 of degrees of freedom is nine.

18 The average value is 31.7. It is different, it  
19 has decreased from the mean value by about 15 percent. The  
20 deviations on the next column, they sum to zero as they should.  
21 The deviation squares are on the third column, and the sum  
22 of the squares is 202.10. And from that we are able to  
23 calculate out and get our approximation to the standard  
24 deviation, which is 4.74.

25 We now have enough numbers to put it into the  
student T function, which is T is equal to 31.7 minus 37.5,

mm711 over 4.74. All that multiplied by the square root of 10,  
2 which is equal to minus 3.87.

3 I am saying all this for the purpose of the  
4 recorder.

5 Now, at what level shall we test the significance  
6 of this value of T?

7 The authors responded that on a 95 percent  
8 confidence level there has been no migration, so we will use  
9 the 95 percent level to test for significance. And I happen  
10 to have the values of the distribution of T for a probability  
11 of .05 with 9 degrees of freedom from one-sided. That happens  
12 to be equal to the same as the probability value of 90  
13 percent for 9 degrees of freedom for a two-sided test, which  
14 is minus 1.833.

15 For interest, I happen to have that for a two-sided  
16 test, too.

17 Since we find that the absolute value of T is  
18 greater than the value of P taken from the tables, the  
19 null hypothesis is rejected. And hence, the statement that  
20 the mean value of 31.7 has not -- that mean value, that state-  
21 ment has not been proved.

22 And so I have to formulate a question, and with  
23 these kind of data, plus my first considerations about  
24 differences of cell 2 from test 2 and cell 4, which really  
25 shouldn't be pooled, I formulate this question which is:

am72 1 Since the experimental data do not support the statement  
2 made about platinum migration, how can such a statement be  
3 justified?

4 (Slide.)

5 NOW the second area I have deals with the shunt  
6 voltage regulator hypothesis, and my question deals with  
7 the lack of consideration of the electrochemical processes  
8 that occur at the recombination electrode when current is  
9 passing through it.

10 If we formulate a hypotheses, we should make it  
11 self-consistent by considering all things that are occurring.  
12 There are several comments that must be made about this part  
13 of the report additionally.

14 ON page 103, the low-pressure hypothesis is noted.  
15 And an example is given for a cell from a previous report, with  
16 a recombination electrode. The cell yielded about 7 ampere  
17 hours after a C over 10 charge, and 12 ampere hours after a  
18 C over 2 charge. A similar result with a similar experiment  
19 has been observed in another laboratory by Lerner, and led him  
20 to postulate the low-pressure hypothesis.

21 Now, in this experiment, which is considered an  
22 extension of the earlier one, resistors were placed between  
23 the recombination electrode and the negatives, so the early  
24 experiment was done with merely the contact resistance, and  
25 we are now increasing it by a tenth of an ohm in two cells,

mn73

1 and in two others, increasing it additionally up to two ohms.

2 Now the data are in table 28. I can't show you  
3 that, but I have it here if anyone is interested. 6 ampere  
4 hour cells were charged at C over 10 and they did yield 6  
5 ampere hours whether the resistor was a tenth of an ohm or  
6 two ohms.

7 The experimental observation is that on  
8 continued cycling, the dischargeable capacity of the negative  
9 electrode decreased.

10 Now, let's see what is done with this information.

11 On page 128, the last paragraph explains only areas  
12 of the negatives with low film resistance would be recharged.  
13 So if you have an area with a high film resistance, it would  
14 not be recharged.

15 Now this is worded more strongly on page 132 on  
16 the third line, where it was stated that the massed areas of  
17 the negative electrode will have a rapidly diminishing charging  
18 rate, and these areas are: "These areas are unlikely to be  
19 recharged."

20 Now, let us contrast these questions to the last  
21 observation -- pardon me -- these quotations -- to the  
22 last observation stated on page 133, where they say the lost  
23 cadmium capacity is still present in the cell, but is  
24 unavailable at practical discharge rates.

25 Off the record for a moment.

mm 74

1 (Statement off the record.)

2 SEIGER: BACK on the record.

3 NOW, is the purpose of this eight-page long ad  
4 hoc hypothesis to show how the electrode can't be charged in  
5 accordance with the quotations on page 128 and 132?

6 Or, is the purpose to show how the cadmium is  
7 there, but can't be discharged at the rate used in accordance  
8 with the quotation on page 133?

9 Well, upon my first reading, and my past experience  
10 with such cells, I reckoned that the hypothesis was  
11 promulgated to explain a failure to charge, and the hypothesis  
12 does indeed develop this premise.

13 With the confusion that surrounds this, I must set  
14 my sights on only one item in this. There is a circuit on  
15 page 130, which shows two parallel circuits, one for the  
16 recombination electrode and the other one for the negative  
17 electrode.

18 Now current going through the recombination electrode  
19 branch prevents charging, using the quotes on pages 128 and  
20 132. It prevents charging of the negative electrode.

21 Now, what is the current doing electrochemically  
22 when it goes through the recombination electrode?

23 There are three items that we can postulate off hand.

24 Number one, we can say that the oxidation state  
25 of the of the recombination electrode is changing.

nm75

1 But, let's reject that one, because the  
2 materials are either already reduced, or they are inert.

3 Second item, we can postulate, is, well, hydrogen  
4 is being evolved. That would account for the current going  
5 through the recombination branch.

6 Let's reject that one too, because the pressures  
7 are low and hydrogen does not react with the positive  
8 electrode under these conditions.

9 Item three, oxygen is being consumed.

10 If this is accepted, then the entire shunt voltage  
11 regulator hypothesis degrades to Lerner's low pressure ad  
12 hoc hypothesis.

13 Instead of eight pages, we can substitute one  
14 or two pages.

15 Now, there are decrease in capacity of the positive  
16 electrodes given in the experimental evidence. Since this  
17 behavior is not accounted for in any manner, we cannot  
18 endorse any hypothesis, nor move it to a rank of theory.

19 I should point out that the two hypotheses would  
20 direct any efforts towards solution of the problem, to  
21 two different electrodes. So that the area does have some  
22 technological importance.

23 I may now formulate a question with two parts,  
24 which is directed towards the authors:

25 A. How can you resolve the aspect of the



nm76

1 hypothesis that postulates uncharged areas with the stated  
2 observation that the material is present as cadmium charged,  
3 but is undischageable at the rates used?

4 B. How can you justify not accounting for the  
5 current in the recombination circuit in terms of the electro-  
6 chemical processes in that branch?

7 My third area of concern deals with the conclusions  
8 on hydrogen recombination.

9 May I have the third chart, please?

10 (Slide.)

11 While Tom is getting that up, I should mention  
12 that Paul Ritterman observed that hydrogen can be recombined  
13 in cells such as these with fuel cell electrode present. The  
14 references for this one are the second and third quarterly  
15 reports to the United States Air Force under contract  
16 AF33-(615)-5357. And credit by reference should have been  
17 made in this report, and I do want to thank Chuck <sup>Mackenzie</sup> ~~McKenzie~~  
18 for locating the references for me.

19 Now, on page 121, there is an equation expressing  
20 the pressure decay for hydrogen in cells having a recombina-  
21 tion electrode for their experimental data.

22 Now this equation is right up here on the third  
23 worksheet taken directly out of the report. It is Y equals  
24 A plus BX. Well, Y is the pressure, X is time, A and B are  
25 constants. Where A is the boundary condition and X equals

## SHUNT VOLTAGE REGULATOR HYPOTHESIS

P113 LOW PRESSURE HYPOTHESIS - POOR CHARGE ACCEPTANCE OF POSITIVES WHEN A RECOMBINATION ELECTRODE IS PRESENT.

P114 TABLE 29 C/H CHARGE DATA DIFFERS FROM P113 LINES 3-5.

## P119 CURRENT SPLITTING

1. CURRENT PROCESS IN Cd BRANCH IS CHARGING  
 $\text{Cd(OH)}_2 + 2\text{e}^- \rightarrow \text{Cd} + 2\text{OH}^-$

2. CURRENT PROCESS IN RECOMBINATION ELECTRODE BRANCH NOT DISCUSSED.  
 AS ABOVE CONSERVATION LAWS OF MATTER AND CHARGE SHOULD BE USED.

## POSSIBILITIES:

- OXIDATION STATE OF ELECTRODE MATTER IS REDUCED (RULED OUT BECAUSE MATERIALS ARE IN REDUCED STATE OR INHIBIT).
- HYDROGEN IS EVOLVED (RULED OUT BECAUSE PRESSURE IS LOW)
- OXYGEN IS CONSUMED - LEADS TO LOW PRESSURE HYPOTHESIS.

P112 LOCAL UNCHARGED AREAS  
 P113 LOST Cd CAPACITY STILL IN CELLS.

PLATINUM MIGRATION DATA  
 6" TEST

P.81

## ONE SIDED NULL HYPOTHESIS

$$t = \frac{\bar{X} - m}{S(\bar{X})} \cdot \sqrt{m}$$

$$m = 37.5$$

$$m = 10$$

$$D.F. = 9$$

	X	d	d <sup>2</sup>
1	31	-1.7	.29
2	25	-6.7	44.89
3	26	-5.7	32.49
4	28	-3.7	13.69
5	33	1.3	1.69
6	29	-2.7	7.29
7	31	-0.7	0.49
8	36	4.3	18.49
9	36	4.3	18.49
10	36	4.3	18.49
	<u>317</u>	<u>0</u>	<u>202.10</u>
	$\Sigma X = 317$	$\Sigma d = 0$	$\Sigma d^2 = 202.10$
	$\bar{X} = 31.7$		$S(\bar{X}) = \sqrt{\frac{\Sigma d^2}{n-1}}$
			$S(\bar{X}) = 4.74$

$$t = \frac{31.7 - 37.5}{4.74} \cdot \sqrt{10} = -3.97$$

95% limit test for significance

$$P_{0.05, 9(0)} = P_{0.05, 9(1)} = 1.933$$

$$[P_{0.05, 9(2)} = 2.262]$$

SINCE  $|t| > |P_{0.05}|$ , THE NULL HYPOTHESIS IS REJECTED

HENCE, THE STATEMENT THAT  $\bar{X}_{\text{am}}$  HAS NOT BEEN PROVED.

## HYDROGEN RECOMBINATION

$$Y = \text{PRESSURE}$$

$$X = \text{TIME}$$

$$A, B \text{ are constants}$$

$$(A = \text{PRESSURE AT } X=0)$$

$$(B = \text{SLOPE})$$

$$Y = A + BX$$

P 121

RATE = PRESSURE DECREASE PER UNIT TIME

$$\text{RATE} = \frac{dY}{dX} = B$$

QUANTITY OF  $\text{Cd(OH)}_2$  IS NOT IN RATE EQUATION.  
 THEREFORE, UNDER CONDITIONS OF THIS EXPERIMENT  
 THE RATE IS INDEPENDENT OF QUANTITY  $\text{Cd(OH)}_2$ .

mun77

1 zero. The initial hydrogen pressure.

2 B is the slope, and as we shall see, it is later  
3 identified as the rate of hydrogen consumption.

4 Now the experiment was run having a resistor  
5 between the recombination electrode and the negative electrode.  
6 The question of limitation of the rate by the resistor was  
7 considered -- not in the report -- I considered it, and I  
8 concur with the authors that the reaction can be studied even  
9 under these conditions.

10 Since the conclusion I question is concerned  
11 with the rate dependency on quantity of cadmium hydroxide,  
12 let's obtain the rate directly from this equation.

13 Now rate is the pressure decrease per unit time,  
14 which we can get very simply by taking that equation and  
15 using simple differential calculus obtaining DY by DX is  
16 equal to B.

17 The quantity of cadmium hydroxide is not in the  
18 rate equation, and therefore, under the conditions of which  
19 the experiment was run, the rate is independent of the  
20 quantity of cadmium hydroxide which brings us to the third  
21 question.

22 Since the experimental data do not support the  
23 conclusion, how can the conclusion be justified?

24 Thank you. I have the questions written down  
25 here. I would like to put them up, in case anyone needs a

m83 1 reminder.

2 FORD: Are there any questions at this point?

3 CATHERINO: First of all, I would like to thank  
4 what's his name --

5 (Laughter.)

6 -- for taking the time, actually, to go through this thing  
7 and to give a critical evaluation of it.

8 Now, I think a perspective has to be established.  
9 A lot of this was read out of context, and perhaps a great  
10 many people haven't read the report to understand just what  
11 was said in it.

12 Now, I can only tell you, and if you care to have  
13 a copy of this report, you can either send me a note or  
14 anyone down at the Battery Products Division in Gainesville,  
15 and we would be very happy to send you a copy of this  
16 original report.

17 Now in perspective, these points that were raised  
18 amount to ancillary arguments, but do not really get down  
19 to the substance of the report, so that in essence, by not  
20 even answering the questions, the substantive aspects still  
21 remain. However, let's go through some of these.

22 First of all, I would just point out that the  
23 letter he was talking about was sent to Bill CARson, and I  
24 would just like to read the first part of the reply.

25 I have sent on your letter of August 6th to my

mm79

1 colleagues at Gainesville, who wrote the bulk of this report.  
2 And as Bill Carson continues, -- as usual, I find myself  
3 disagreeing with you on all the points you raised.

4 Then he goes on -- well, the reply was, of course,  
5 quick, and it was pointed out in there that he couldn't go  
6 through a detailed, point by point rebuttal, but I will  
7 try to get to the essence of this if I can, in a short time.

8 First, let me answer the question on the hydrogen  
9 recombination.

10 Here again is the problem of trying to read too  
11 much into a rather trivial statement.

12 Is there a dependence?

13 Well, I think the rather detailed analysis showed  
14 that a zero order dependence exists on cadmium hydroxide  
15 over most of the reaction.

16 But after speaking with the people involved in  
17 this report, they made it rather clear that this was really  
18 going a little too far. The intention was -- well, let's  
19 look at this this way -- hydrogen is oxidized on the  
20 recombination electrode. Something has to be reduced. That  
21 substance is cadmium hydroxide. If there were no cadmium  
22 hydroxide, there could be no hydrogen oxidation. Therefore,  
23 the dependence is obvious.

24 Point two, the platinum electrode migration -- now  
25 I might just say that page B-1 that was quoted, does turn

m80

1 out to be in the appendix. And the points are well taken. I  
2 have to admit, there was some information that was left out.  
3 Actually a few sentences.

4 IN this work, the recombination electrode is  
5 taken, and some of the catalytic material is removed, in order  
6 to expose part of the screen. To this screen, then, a tab is  
7 welded.

8 Now, if one compensates for the removal of this  
9 catalytic material, the data falls right where it is  
10 supposed to be.

11 So, really, we are at fault there for omitting  
12 those few descriptive sentences.

13 On the last part, the low pressure theory versus  
14 the shunt voltage mechanism, essentially these are two  
15 formulations of observed hypotheses. One involves -- well,  
16 the low-pressure theory involves the effects on the positive.  
17 The shunt voltage mechanism involves the effects on the nega-  
18 tive.

19 Now, these are really formulations of fundamental  
20 phenomena that have been observed.

21 Now if we care to quibble about the details of how  
22 we set up this mechanism, this would make good cocktail lounge  
23 patter, but here we are looking for a way to make a better cell.

24 Now GE does not take any position one way or the  
25 other on the low-pressure hypothesis. However, it took this

mn8d

1 idea of the shunt mechanism, voltage shunt mechanism, and  
2 applied it toward making a better cell.

3 The point is basically this, the negatives were  
4 fading. Something had to be done. A precharge was used,  
5 and as a result, a better cell resulted.

6 Now, in effect, there was the first point that  
7 was raised that wasn't really too clear to me, but otherwise,  
8 I believe that all points have been taken care of.

9 FORD: THank you, DR. Catherino.

10 ARE there any other questions on this subject?

11 Any comments?

12 I am sorry we don't have extra copies of the  
13 report to pass out. If we did, you wouldn't have time to  
14 read it anyway.

15 (Laughter.)

16 John Unger?

17 UNGER: Dr. Catherino, I just wanted to clarify  
18 the response on the hydrogen recombination. You indicated  
19 that if hydrogen was being oxidized at the recombination  
20 electrode, that this would require that somewhere, something  
21 was being reduced. And you indicated that the only  
22 possible species for this reaction was the cadmium hydroxide.

23 Under what conditions was this?

24 Would this be during charge, or would this be  
25 an open circuit stand, or perhaps during discharge that the

mm82

1 hydrogen --

2 CATHERINO: I am quoting from memory from merely  
3 reading the report.

4 The way this was done, the cell was opened and  
5 filled with hydrogen, and the hydrogen pressure was then  
6 monitored, and it went to zero.

7 UNGER: But what was the condition of the cell?  
8 Was the cell shorted, the active electrode to the cell?

9 CATHERINO: I am not sure. I believe this was  
10 open circuit.

11 SEIGER: You had two conditions. YOU had one  
12 of open circuit, and in some cases, you actually performed  
13 a discharge.

14 And the equation drawn was written on the open-  
15 circuit conditions.

16 UNGER: All right.

17 Well then, in that case, obviously the negative  
18 electrode is the only thing connected to the recombination  
19 electrode. I just wanted to clarify those conditions, because  
20 under certain conditions there are lots of other reactions  
21 that could be going on inside the cell.

22 CATHERINO: In this connection I would like to  
23 just raise the point here that although the report was  
24 entitled the Characterization of Auxiliary and Recombination  
25 Electrodes, it turned out to be more of a study of precharge,



3 1 which is basically what most of this conference is about this  
2 afternoon.

3 SEIGER: There are several questions that you  
4 really did leave unanswered. For instance, when you go back  
5 to page B-1 -- incidentally, I tried to be extremely careful,  
6 Dr. Catherino, and I do remember your name -- on reading the  
7 statement, so that I shouldn't change the meaning of anything  
8 by taking it out of context. And I will challenge you to show  
9 where meanings have been changed. Let anybody here read the  
10 reports. They will see that I haven't changed them. Let me  
11 rebuke you on that.

12 I would like to say, that in the task 3 cells,  
13 which were indeed run at 50 percent depth of discharge, you  
14 may have scraped off your material, in which case, the question  
15 comes up, how come then, in the task 2 cells, run at 25  
16 percent depth of discharge -- and let's record again, that  
17 these two cells were run according to this report, at 25  
18 percent, depth -- how come these give numbers that are much  
19 closer to the design of 37.5. These numbers are respectively  
20 38, 36, 36, 36.

21 So, with that kind of evidence, and the other  
22 things that I have found in the report, I hold your statement  
23 suspect, and I will question you further on that.

24 Frankly, I would like to resolve these. Let me  
25 read very particularly the statement right from the report

nm84

1 on page B-1. It is apparent from the above analyses that the  
2 platinum has not moved out of the recombination electrodes."

3 I don't know whether it did or it didn't. The  
4 way the experiment was set up and run does not substantiate  
5 that conclusion. So one can't say it is apparent.

6 Now, this particular statement winds up in about  
7 three places, two others besides here. And one of them is  
8 in the conclusion.

9 Now, if it is in the conclusion, I think you  
10 ought to give a little more weight to it.

11 CATHERINO: Now may I reply to that?

12 That particular piece of evidence was intended to  
13 support the problem of changes of reactivity of the auxiliary  
14 electrode. This was attributed, and there is sufficient  
15 evidence in there to substantiate, that this was due to  
16 movement of electrolyte.

17 Now, in order to pursue this, an attempt was  
18 made to relate it to the catalytic material on the recombina-  
19 tion electrodes, and I have to point out again, that you say  
20 there are certain differences involved. The materials taken  
21 off by hand, it has tried -- we tried to meet certain  
22 specifications in building that recombination electrode.  
23 There are times when the tolerances are difficult to achieve.

24 SEIGER: Very simply.

Reporters, Inc.

25

Let me repeat the question.

mm85

1           Could you, from the data that you have, the way  
2 it is reported here on page B-1 -- and I will read the entire  
3 thing if you so wish -- could you so state that it is  
4 apparent from the above analysis that the platinum has not  
5 moved out of the recombination electrode?

6           From what you are telling me, you don't have any  
7 evidence whatsoever, to make that statement.

8           CATHERINO: Oh, of course we do.

9           SEIGER: Where?

10          CATHERINO: I just said --

11          SEIGER: It is apparent from the above analysis --

12          FORD: Gentlemen, I will have to cut it.

13                 I would like to suggest that you get together  
14 over cocktails, because I think it will be an interesting  
15 evening.

16                 (Laughter)

17                 I would like to take the chance to entertain other  
18 comments on this..

19                 Steve, you had your hand up?

20                 Are there others?

21                 GASTON: Gaston, Grumman.

22                 I just have a general question.

23                 The platinum migration apparently is no longer  
24 a problem. I have seen earlier reports where it was a problem.

25                 Actually, what has occurred in the construction

nm86

1 of the recombination electrode, which makes the migration  
2 no longer a problem?

3 CATHERINO: I think in this case, you see, this  
4 is a relative measure that you are talking about, when  
5 you say platinum doesn't migrate.

6 Now, if you want to take this down to a microscopic  
7 level, for example if you put in a lead electrode, which is  
8 extremely sensitive to the presence of platinum, this becomes  
9 important. And you can show some migration may take place  
10 here.

11 Now in this particular case, analyses of the  
12 membrane materials in there, of the -- searching the inside  
13 of the cell, did not show any platinum located in other  
14 places. And also the analytical data, when appropriately  
15 corrected with this information it wasn't in, also falls  
16 in within the appropriate confidence intervals, to show that  
17 within the analytical method, no platinum had migrated.

18 FORD: Okay, let's take one other question, and  
19 then we will have to close it, I believe.

20 WEININGER: My name is Weininger, G.E.

21 This happens to be no connection with defending  
22 this particular report, but I happen to be one of the  
23 editors of the journal that Harvey has mentioned, and maybe  
24 as a matter of comic relief, he might be interested --

25 Harvey -- that for two or three years we have been considering

m87

1 to give up and disband with this particular section.

2 (Laughter.)

3 Whether or not this is a good analogy, I leave up  
4 to you, the audience, to decide. But it raises a different  
5 point, which I am serious about, and it is interesting  
6 because in the editorial board I am one of the minority who  
7 believes that references to contract reports should not be  
8 allowed in the Journal.

9 The reason is that reports, possibly one like  
10 this under discussion here, are written in a great deal of  
11 a hurry towards meeting a deadline, and most of all, are  
12 not reviewed by external referees. And for that reason, I  
13 think it is difficult to justify giving equal reliance to  
14 these final government reports, as we are to other literature  
15 references which are reviewed.

16 And this is strictly a minority opinion.

17 FORD: Thank you.

18 I think that with that we will close it.

19 I would like to thank Dr. Seiger for his vigorous  
20 going over this, and I would also like to thank  
21 Dr. Catherino for responding.

22 CATHERINO: I would just like to add one other  
23 thing.

24 Would you please tell them what the results of  
25 the test were for the hardware?

n88

1 FORD: Oh, okay.

2 These were the first recombination electrode  
3 cells that I am aware of that have gone over a year. We  
4 currently have second generation of these where we are looking  
5 at the higher resistor.

6 I might point out that the results of this work  
7 has gone directly in the Apollo telescope mount batteries which  
8 General Electric is producing for Huntsville at this point.

9 Without further ado, I would like to introduce  
10 Sam Bogner, of Jet Propulsion Laboratory, and he would like  
11 to take a few minutes on the Mariner 71 Batteries.

12 Sam?

13 BOGNER: I have a couple of topics to discuss.  
14 It is not quite as technical, I guess, as some of the  
15 discussions we have seen lately this afternoon, and it is at  
16 the far extreme of Jerry's first slide that he put on this  
17 morning.

18 I am going to more or less talk about the hardware,  
19 and maybe getting back close to what Steve Gaston was talking  
20 about, what do we do with the battery after we have got it?  
21 How do we keep in top condition, and make sure it is a good  
22 battery when we fly it?

23  
24 So the particular battery I am talking about is  
25 for the Mariner spacecraft, and this is a picture of it.

mm89

1           The battery actually fits in one of the -- what  
2 we call the bays. We have eight bays on the spacecraft,  
3 with thermal control right on the bay.

4           So the battery fits right into that bay and it is  
5 easily put on and removed from the spacecraft in comparison  
6 to some other spacecrafts.

7           (Slide.)

8           The design of the battery, the packaging concept,  
9 is that it is an integral part of the structure, so the  
10 battery helps hold the spacecraft together. It consists  
11 of 26 cells laid in two rows. Each cell is insulated with a  
12 wrap of fiberglass. The cells are retained in the chassis  
13 by compressive forces. We use no potting, and we have good  
14 heat conduction through louver control.

15           The size of the battery is approximately 20 inches  
16 by 18 inches by 4.1 inches.

17           The cells that we use are 20 ampere hour cell.

18           The battery is mounted both to the inner and outer  
19 ring on the spacecraft buss. We have temperature transducers  
20 on the center cells and also thermal switches, that  
21 shut off the charge, should we get it too warm.

22           (Slide.)

23           This is what the battery looks like. Here it  
24 is being prepared for thermal vacuum testing.

25           The temperature transducers measure the temperature

mm90

1 of the battery, are located here -- one on each side in the  
2 center of the battery, where we expect the temperature to be  
3 the warmest. However, during thermal vacuum testing, we  
4 found out that we only have about a 3 degree spread  
5 from one end of the battery to the other, so we have a fairly  
6 uniform temperature.

7 (Slide.)

8 This is a start of the assembly of it. Here are  
9 the cells being wrapped.

10 (Slide.)

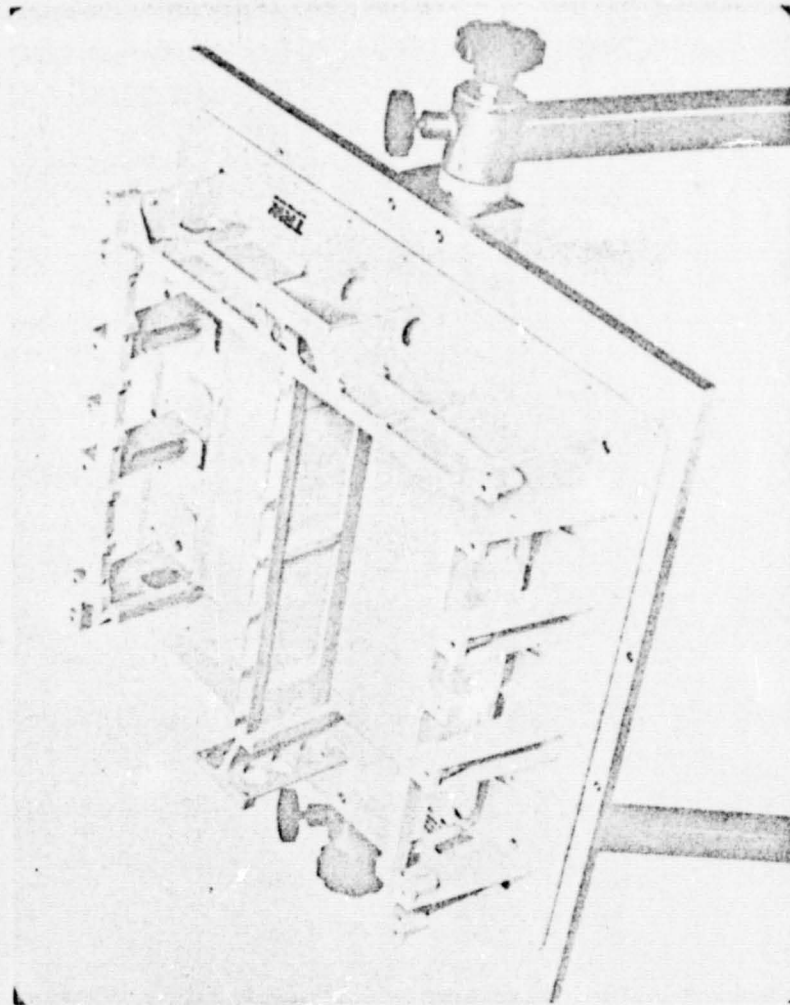
11 This is the chassis for the battery which is  
12 machined out of a solid block of magnesium, so it is quite  
13 a job producing that chassis.

14  
15 This is a cell compression picture, where the cells  
16 are prestressed to get the correct lengths, so we have the  
17 proper compression when we mount them in the battery.

18  
19 By the way, this battery was built by TRW. Here  
20 it shows the center cell and our thermal plate that the  
21 temperature transducers are mounted on and the thermal  
22 switches, so that we have kind of an average temperature  
23 across the cell.

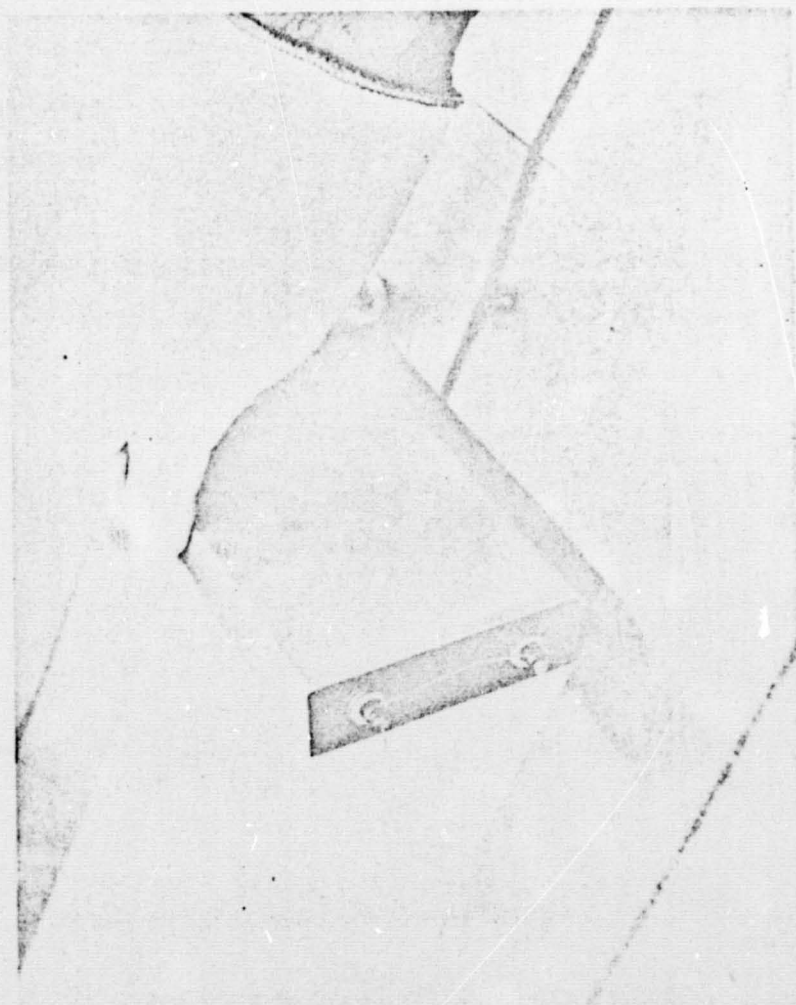
24  
25 Another picture of the mounting of the cells in





#### MM 71 BATTERY DESIGN

- PACKAGING CONCEPT  
INTERGRAL PART OF SPACECRAFT STRUCTURE
- 26 CELLS IN TWO ROWS
- EACH CELL WRAPPED IN GLASS TAPE
- CELLS RETAINED IN CHASSIS BY COMPRESSIVE FORCES
- NO POTTING
- GOOD HEAT CONDUCTION  
LOUVER CONTROLLED
- SIZE  
20" x 18" x 4.1"
- MOUNTED TO INNER & OUTER RINGS OF S/C BUS
- TEMPERATURE TRANSDUCERS ON CENTER CELLS
- THERMAL SWITCHES ON CENTER CELLS



91.

1 the chassis. We have a coating or layer of RTV compound so  
2 we have good thermal conduction between the baseplate of  
3 the battery -- if you tilt that up -- the part that you can't  
4 see is the part that is on the outside of the spacecraft and  
5 the louvers are mounted on that side of the battery.

6

7 This is another step in the assembly where  
8 they are putting the keeper bars along the sides of the cells,  
9 or the ends.

10

11 Here they are compressing the cells back before  
12 they tighten down the keeper bars.

13 (Slide.)

14 And here was some testing that we did. Our  
15 project management, I guess, shortly after the Apollo  
16 incident, were kind of interested in what kind of pressures  
17 these cells would hold. So we ran some pressure tests. This  
18 particular cell was a GE cell, and we tested this one  
19 unrestrained. The picture here was taken at about 300 pounds  
20 and we looked at it at 500 psi, and it was still the same  
21 shape.

22 After that we didn't look at it any more.

23 (Laughter.)

24 (Slide.)

25 This is the cell after it left go, and it left go

mm92

1 at approximately 1100 psi.

2 We blew these cells using compressed nitrogen  
3 and increasing the pressure at about 50 pounds per minute.  
4 So perhaps if we had pressurized them a little more slowly,  
5 they might have burst at a little lower pressure.

6 (Slide.)

7 This is another shot of a Gulton cell that we  
8 tested restrained, and --

9 (Laughter.)

10 -- here is part of it. This is the kind of testing I like.  
11 That was about 1300 psi.

12 (Slide.)

13 This is a typical charge discharge of the battery.  
14 And that we performed in thermal vac.

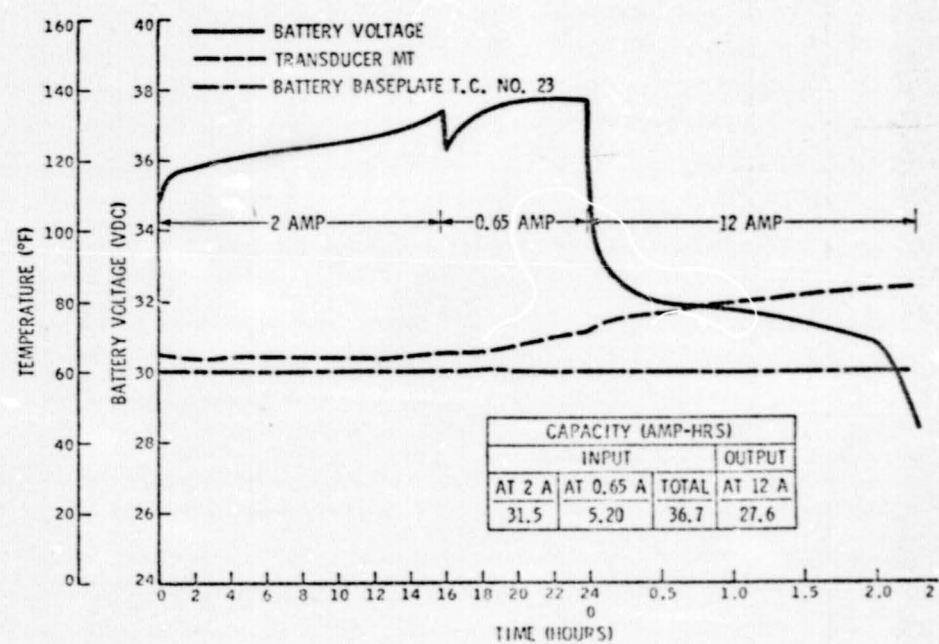
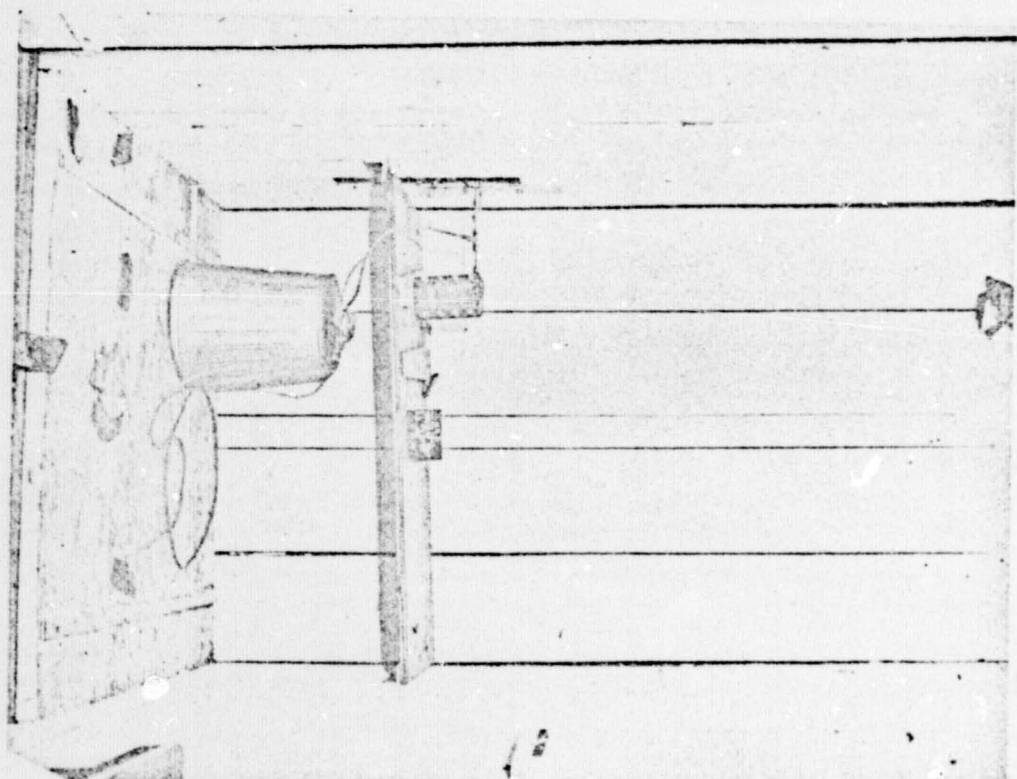
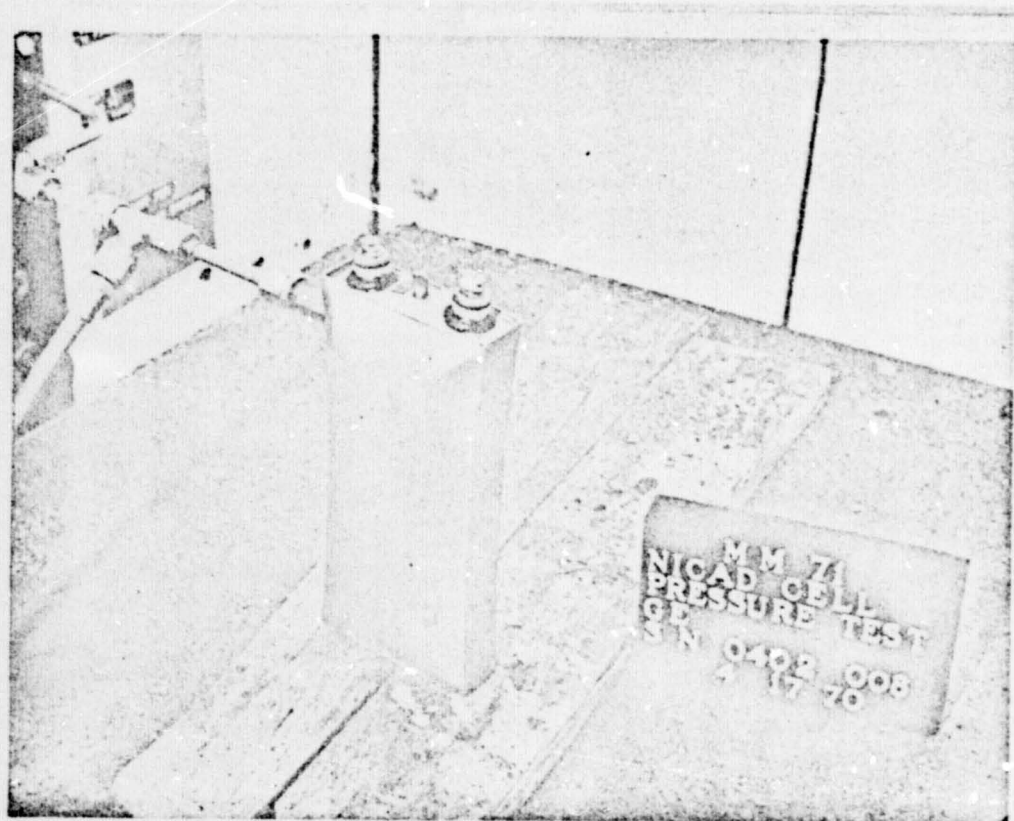
15 The battery baseplate is actually the temperature  
16 control in the thermal vacuum chamber. It wasn't the battery  
17 itself, it was the baseplate the battery was sitting on.  
18 So we got about 27.6 ampere hours, and we built a total of ten  
19 batteries on this program, and most of them are running  
20 plus or minus about one ampere hour.

21 So they are all pretty close right now.

22 It is a little too early to tell if we are going  
23 to have the same problems that Steve has had and showed us  
24 this afternoon.

25 (Slide.)





m93

1 I would like to quickly run through and this is  
2 what we are proposing to our management on how to handle the  
3 battery.

4 Briefly, we had three basic plans that we considered  
5 and I will go through and show our handling flow plan. You  
6 probably aren't interested in our schedule. Our flight  
7 battery lab operations -- in other words, what we do with the  
8 battery in the lab. Our selection-rejection criteria for  
9 the battery and constraints that we are going to attempt  
10 to impose on the project while the battery is on the space-  
11 craft. And then briefly, some of the testing that we  
12 are doing in the lab to help characterize the batteries.

13 (Slide.)

14 Plan A. We would not install the flight battery  
15 until we get down to the Cape, and shortly before launch.  
16 This is the way we have handled it in the past. Of course,  
17 on other flight programs, we have flown silver zinc batteries  
18 and the life there is a little more critical, we feel, than  
19 it is on the nicad.

20 In this plan, of course, we would have minimum  
21 handling, and very little uncontrolled environment. And  
22 when I say uncontrolled, I don't really mean it is  
23 uncontrolled, but it is not controlled like you have in the  
24 laboratory.

25 The disadvantages of not installing this battery

1 until you are at the Cape, is that you have no operational  
2 performance data of the battery while it is on the spacecraft  
3 and we don't feel it really takes advantage of the nickad  
4 capability.

5 (Slide.)

6 Plan B is going to the other extreme, and put  
7 the battery on the spacecraft the first opportunity we have  
8 when they first start testing.

9 The advantages there are a maximum test experience  
10 at the spacecraft level. And it takes full advantage of the  
11 nicad capabilities.

12 The disadvantages that we see in installing  
13 these batteries early in the program, is that the temperature  
14 environment is not really well controlled, although they  
15 do have air conditioning, every so often it kind of fouls up  
16 and is not working.

17 We have additional vibration at the spacecraft  
18 level which we feel would degrade the reliability. And this  
19 is a point I haven't seen too much in the literature on,  
20 that is how much vibration can you keep giving a battery or  
21 a cell, and when do you really find out that it is harmful.  
22 This is something that we don't really know.

23 We have danger of improper testing, putting the  
24 battery on the spacecraft early in the game. And also we feel  
25 that it would require tighter operational constraints on the

nm95 1 spacecraft systems test people.

2 (Slide.)

3 The plan that we finally came up with here, is that  
4 the battery would be installed on the spacecraft for the  
5 solar thermal vacuum testing, and the final system testing  
6 at the Eastern Test Range of the Cape.

7 The advantage to this program we saw was that we  
8 get the most realistic test data during the solar thermal  
9 vacuum testing, because we are actually trying to duplicate  
10 flight conditions, temperatures, and we don't feel that  
11 this should hamper spacecraft testing. WE get more meaningful  
12 data from the battery and battery charger interface on the  
13 spacecraft. And it minimizes exposure to possible harmful  
14 environments.

15 The disadvantages, possibly, are loss of test  
16 experience on the spacecraft and we have considerably more  
17 handling of the battery, and you don't know exactly what happens  
18 when they are carting these batteries back and forth between  
19 the battery lab and the spacecraft. Although we attempt to  
20 have someone ride along with each battery.

21 We did lose out on a point here where the program  
22 management said they would like to see us put this battery  
23 on the spacecraft for its vibration test.

24 (Slide.)

25 This is our handling flow plan. We received the

## MM 71 BATTERY HANDLING & TESTS

### OUTLINE

THREE BASIC PLANS & CONSIDERATIONS

HANDLING FLOW PLAN

SCHEDULE

FLIGHT BATTERY LAB OPERATIONS

SELECTION/REJECTION CRITERIA

CONSTRAINTS WHILE ON S/C

CHARACTERIZATION TESTING IN LAB



## MM 71 BATTERY HANDLING & TESTS

### PLAN B

FLIGHT BATTERY INSTALLED FOR S/C TESTING

#### ADVANTAGES

MAXIMUM TEST EXPERIENCE AT S/C LEVEL

FULL ADVANTAGE OF NI/CD CAPABILITIES

#### DISADVANTAGES

TEMPERATURE ENVIRONMENT NOT WELL CONTROLLED

ADDITIONAL VIBRATION DEGRADES RELIABILITY

DANGER OF IMPROPER TESTING

REQUIRES TIGHTER OPERATIONAL CONSTRAINTS

## MM 71 BATTERY HANDLING & TESTS

### PLAN A

FLIGHT BATTERY INSTALLED AT ETR

#### ADVANTAGES -

SAME AS PRIOR JPL PROJECTS

MINIMIZES HANDLING & UNCONTROLLED ENVIRONMENT

#### DISADVANTAGES

NO OPERATIONAL & PERFORMANCE DATA ON S/C

DOES NOT TAKE ADVANTAGE OF NI/CD CAPABILITY



## MM 71 BATTERY HANDLING & TESTS

### PLAN C

### RECOMMENDED

FLIGHT BATTERY INSTALLED FOR STV & FINAL SYSTEM TEST AT ETR

#### ADVANTAGES

STV MOST REALISTIC TEST & DATA

SHOULD NOT HAMPER S/C TESTING

MEANINGFUL DATA BATTERY/CHARGER INTERFACE

MINIMIZES EXPOSURE TO POSSIBLE HARMFUL ENVIRONMENTS

#### DISADVANTAGES

LOSS OF SOME TEST EXPERIENCE ON S/C

MORE HANDLING THAN PLAN A



mm96

1 batteries from TRW in July. We are storing them in the  
2 battery lab. After we get them in from TRW, we review the  
3 log book data. We have a hardware review at the project level.  
4 We perform a final leak test using the phenolphthalein  
5 leak test.

6 The batteries are cleaned. They go through a  
7 conformal coating of the terminals and all exposed surface.  
8 That is terminal encapsulation, not thermal encapsulation.  
9 And then it receives temperature control paint.

10 Steps 9 and 10 is charge and discharge calibration  
11 which I will mention in a minute, that we perform  
12 approximately once a month.

13 So we go through quite a bit of handling and back  
14 and forth between the lab and the spacecraft.

15  
16 I will skip the schedule.

17 This is some of the work that we are doing in  
18 the lab, storing the batteries, performing conditioning  
19 cycling and then the final checkup and conditioning before  
20 flight.

21 (Slide.)

22 Storing the battery shorted, in the air-conditioned  
23 room where we have redundant air conditioning, because we have  
24 had problems there. So we keep the lab pretty close to 70  
25 degrees.

mm97

1           The batteries are kept in locked steel cabinets  
2   in their handling fixture, with connector savers on, and  
3   we have a minimum of mate-demates on the flight connectors,  
4   and then each time a battery is moved or anything is done  
5   to it, we keep a record of it and it is monitored by QA.

6           (Slide.)

7           This is a conditioning cycle that we perform on  
8   the batteries every four to six weeks. And it is performed  
9   on a heat sink where we control the temperature of the  
10   battery between 60 to 70 degrees. The charge and discharging  
11   is controlled by our bench test equipment. And the cycle  
12   consists of a 2-amp charge to 37.5 volts and then trickle  
13   charged for 24 hours.

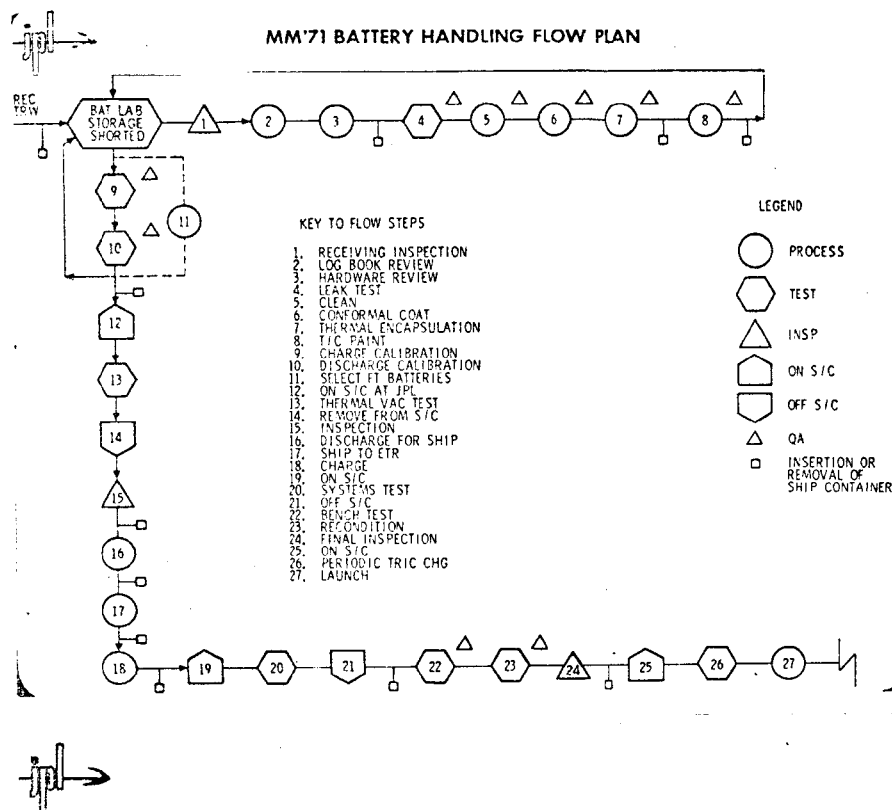
14           Discharge cycle is 12 amps to one volt on the  
15   first cell.

16           The battery is then shorted out and put back in  
17   storage.

18           And we keep a record, of course, of the temperature  
19   and battery cell voltages and the current.

20           (Slide.)

21           The final physical examination that we intend to  
22   give the battery would be, after it has been on the spacecraft  
23   through some systems test, and just before they take the  
24   spacecraft out to the explosive safe area, arm it, we remove



## MM 71 BATTERY HANDLING & TESTS

### STORAGE

SHORTED

AIR CONDITIONED ROOM REDUNDANT 189-2

LOCKED STEEL CABINETS

IN HANDLING FIXTURE

CONNECTOR SAVERS ON

RECORD OF EACH TIME BATTERY MOVED QA

## MM 71 BATTERY HANDLING & TESTS

### FLIGHT BATTERY LAB OPERATIONS

STORAGE

CONDITIONING CYCLES

FINAL CHECK UP AND CONDITIONING

## MM 71 BATTERY HANDLING & TESTS

### CONDITIONING CYCLE

CHARGE/DISCHARGE 4 - 6 WEEK INTERVALS

PERFORMED ON HEAT SINK

CONTROLLED BY BTE

CHARGE CYCLE 2A TO 37.5V THEN T/C 24 HR

DISCHARGE CYCLE 12A TO 1.0V 1st CELL

DATA RECORDED

TEMPERATURE

BATTERY/CELL VOLTAGES

CURRENT

Y061

198 1 from the spacecraft, see what kind of condition they kept it  
2 in, run a charge retention test for shorts, and then bench  
3 test, which consists of diode leakage, pin insulation resistance,  
4 wiring continuity and chassis to battery leakage, give  
5 it a charge-discharge cycle, and final visual examination.

6 (Slide.)

7 This is a section rejection criteria that we use  
8 to pick the flight battery. We have five batteries. We  
9 will be flying two spacecraft, so we will pick two of the  
10 best batteries, we hope. Then we will have a backup battery,  
11 too.

12 The selection criteria, the capacity, the charge  
13 time is 37.5 volts. This should give us some measure of  
14 whether we are having the problem that Steve had where the  
15 voltage is going up on him. If it goes up on us, we should  
16 probably reach this 37.5 volts quicker than normal.

17 Cell uniformity, that should be delta V between  
18 the cells. And also uniformity from cycle to cycle.

19 And rejection criteria. I think most everybody  
20 would probably agree, if we have electrolyte leaks or  
21 internal shorts, battery to chassis shorts and mechanical  
22 defects, et cetera.

23 (Slide.)

24 Constraints that we will hold the spacecraft testing  
25 to is a maximum 60 percent depth of discharge on the

mm:99

1 spacecraft, for approximately 12 ampere hours.

2 Maximum temperature that we will allow them to  
3 see is 100 degrees F, at an end of a discharge, or they  
4 should not be over 80 degrees F if they are continuously  
5 operating.

6 We will trickle charge the batteries eight hours  
7 a day. This is about a C over 30 rate. Anytime they use  
8 a battery, we are requesting that they recharge it at the  
9 higher rate, before they switch to the trickle.

10 And any notification of any unplanned tests, and  
11 we require that they keep good records. We have a charge  
12 voltage versus temperature limits that we hold them to.

13 (Slide.)

14 Some of the tests that we are doing in the lab.  
15 We are running overcharged reversed discharge testing. Charged  
16 voltage limits. Extended mission tests.

17 One of these tests consists of an 80 percent  
18 depth of discharge. A 33 hour orbit. It is about a 3 1/2  
19 hour discharge. The rest of the time is used for charging.

20 Performing storage tests which are in process,  
21 storing the cells shorted, discharged open circuit, and  
22 just plain open circuited charge.

23 On the batteries, we will be performing monthly  
24 cycling. Perform the battery, battery charge compatibility  
25 test mission profile tests on two batteries. which we have



## MM 71 BATTERY HANDLING & TESTS

### FINAL PHYSICAL EXAMINATION

STANDARD 12A DISCHARGE AS RECEIVED

CHARGE RETENTION TEST FOR SHORTS

BENCH TEST

DIODE LEAK

PIN INSULATION RESISTANCE

WIRING CONTINUITY

CHASSIS TO BATTERY LEAKAGE

CHARGE/DISCHARGE/CHARGE

VISUAL INSPECTION



## MM 71 BATTERY HANDLING & TESTS

### SELECTION/REJECTION CRITERIA

#### SELECTION

CAPACITY

CHARGE TIME TO 37.5V

CELL UNIFORMITY V

UNIFORMITY CYCLE TO CYCLE

#### REJECTION

ELECTROLYTE LEAKS

CELL SHORTS INTERNAL

BATTERY TO CHASSIS SHORTS

CAPACITY MIN. 20 A-H

MECHANICAL DEFECTS

HIGH TEMPERATURE

100°F FOR 24 HOURS

DATA SOURCE: JPL & TRW TESTS



## MM 71 BATTERY HANDLING & TESTS

### CONSTRAINTS WHILE ON S/C

MAXIMUM 60% DOD 12 A-H

MAXIMUM TEMPERATURE

100°F END OF DISCHARGE

80°F CONTINUOUS

TRICKLE CHARGE 8 HRS/DAY REQUIRED

RECHARGE AT HIGH RATE

NOTIFICATION OF UNPLANNED TEST

GOOD RECORDS OF USE

CHARGE VOLTAGE VS TEMPERATURE LIMITS



## MM 71 BATTERY HANDLING & TESTS

### CHARACTERIZATION TESTING

#### CELLS

OVERCHARGE/REVERSE DISCHARGE - 610-143

CHARGE VOLTAGE LIMIT - COMPLETED

EXTENDED MISSION - IN PROCESS

STORAGE - IN PROCESS

MISSION PROFILE EM 342-106

#### BATTERY

MONTHLY CYCLING ALL BATTERIES

BATTERY/BATTERY CHARGER COMPATIBILITY EM 342-120

MISSION PROFILE 2 BATTERIES - INITIATED

CHARGE VOLTAGE VS TEMPERATURE NOT STARTED

BATTERY PERFORMANCE TEMP - LOAD - STATE OF CHARGE NOT STARTED

ENGINEERING MODEL TEST REPORT

mml00 1 just initiated. And charge voltage versus temperature and  
2 various battery performance data -- and I have to go through  
3 the data and look at the --

4  
5 This is our test equipment -- bench test equipment  
6 that is capable of handling three batteries. It was  
7 built for us by TRW and is computer controlled. One of the  
8 nice things about this is you don't -- it doesn't spit out  
9 a lot of data at you. You can set it so that it only  
10 prints out a delta V, so much and saves a lot of paper.

11  
12 These are the batteries in their handling fixture,  
13 and setting on the heat sinks, which are thermal electric  
14 heat synchs.

15 (Slide.)

16 This is just a bit of test data here on the  
17 cell level. These cells were on trickle charge at about C  
18 over 30 rate for six months, before this discharge was  
19 performed.

20 So the dashed line was a TRW data, where they  
21 scaled up the data from smaller cells, which falls in  
#2 tape 22 pretty close.

rt #3 23 Now their data was based on 70 degree F, where  
24 we have got data points at 80 degree F, which is approximately  
I Reporters, Inc. 25 room temperature, and a 50 degree F chamber.

101 1 Now the cells themselves were probably running 3  
2 to 5 degrees above the 50 and 80 degrees F. At 50 degrees  
3 F you don't see much degradation yet, and at 80 degrees you  
4 see considerable degradation where the cell capacity is  
5 only 15 ampere hours.

6 (Slide.)

7 This was the next cycle after the one I just showed  
8 approximately 24 hours later we recharged it and discharged  
9 it again.

10 And at 50 degrees F you can see that we had very  
11 little degradation, whereas at 80 degrees, even after that  
12 last discharge, it didn't improve much.

13 So we are intending to fly these batteries in a  
14 temperature range of low 50's and low 60 degrees.

15 That is all.

16 (Applause.)

17 FORD: Thank you, Sam.

18 You have a question, Carr?

19 CARR: Carr of Eagle Picher.

20 Sam what was the treatment of the cells before the  
21 test? Did you say they were trickle charged continuously?

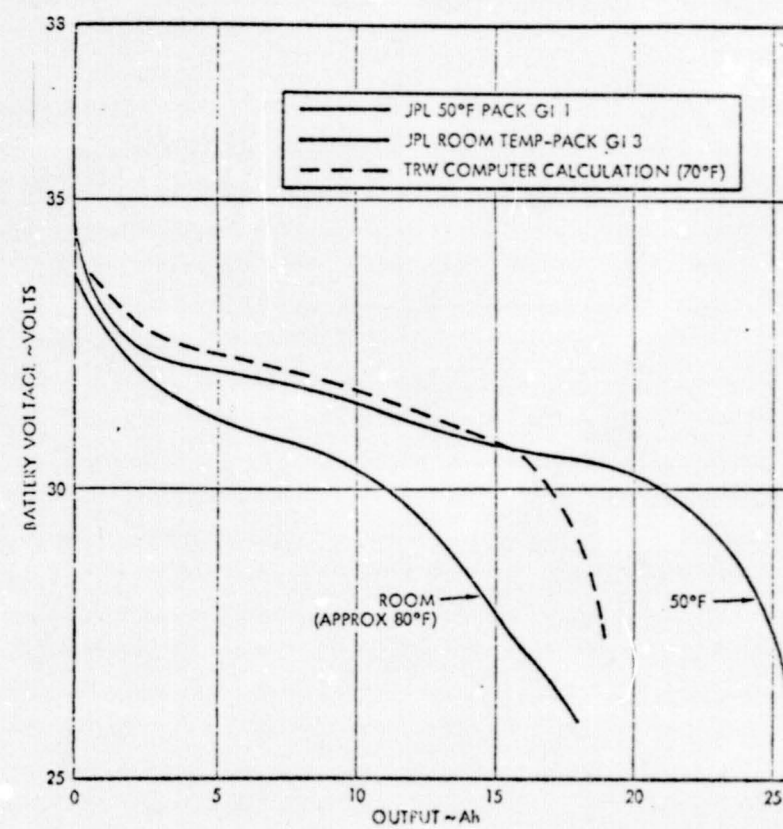
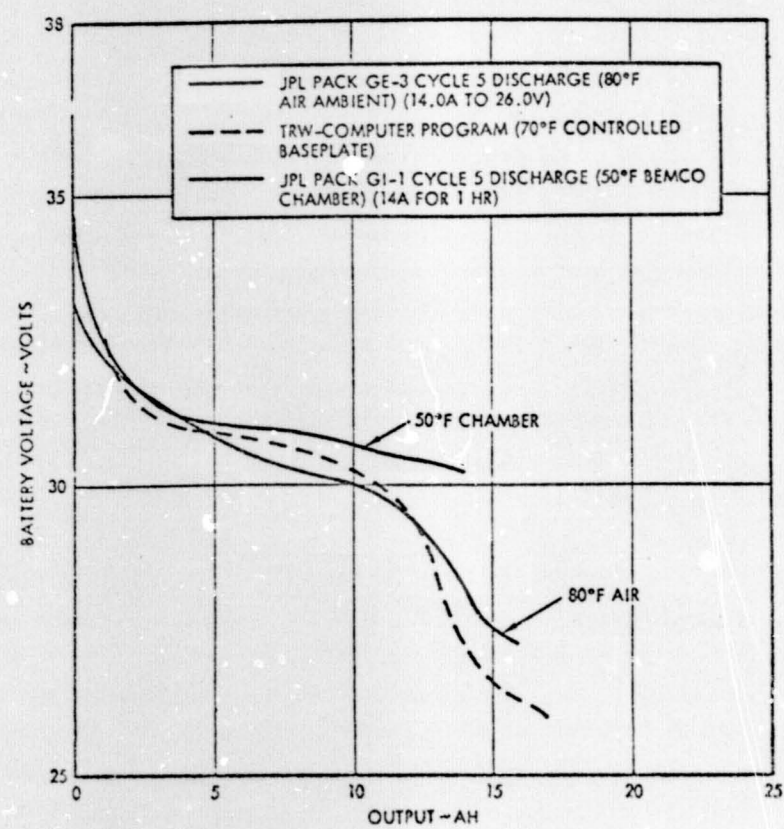
22 BOGNER: Yes, for six months.

23 CARR: What was the amps?

24 BOGNER: About 6.5 amps. 20 ampere hour cells.

25 FORD: Bob?





02

1 STEINHAUER: Steinhauer, Hughes.

2 Sam, I just wanted to comment that we have run  
3 similar propulsion tests to what you described earlier on  
4 Gulton 6 ampere hours cells for the TACSAT 1 program.

5 However, we pressurized through the vent tube.  
6 We used some cells that were gauged. These were run in the  
7 Surveyor lobster pot, which is a large steel vessel. We  
8 expected quite catastrophic results when they ultimately  
9 went, but unrestrained they went in a 300 to 400 psi range,  
10 and it was the stress relief collar around the metal ceramic  
11 that yielded.

12 And restrained, they went in the three to 4000  
13 psi range, and it was rather unspectacular, sort of like a  
14 tire blowing out. It may have some systems implication in  
15 that what pressure restraint do you want to design your  
16 battery package to.

17 In other words, do you want the cell if it does  
18 go, sticking into the spacecraft or something less catastro-  
19 phic?

20 BOGNER: Well, I guess the pressure the cell  
21 may burst at is probably dependent on the rate of pressuriza-  
22 tion. I am sure these might have blown lower if we hadn't  
23 pressurized them so rapidly. 50 pounds per minute, I think,  
24 is much faster than you would get in a practical use.

nm103

1 FORD: Another comment, question?

2 CARR: Carr of Eagle Picher.

3 Just as an aside to what Bob Steinhauer said,  
4 we took a larger cell, such as a 36 ampere hour, and you  
5 restraining it, we can have it yield at about 1200 at the  
6 weld.

7 And I think this is pretty much a function of the  
8 geometry. A small cell, like a little 6, would go to a  
9 higher pressure, I am sure.

10 BOGNER: Yes. Well, these cells, as you can see  
11 from the pictures there, burst at the top and at the weld,  
12 and right where the terminal seal was through the top of the  
13 cell.

14 FORD: Did anyone monitor for cell shorting before  
15 it burst?

16 BOGNER: These cells weren't any good before we  
17 blew them. They had been exposed to 250 degrees for about 48  
18 hours, and they were shorted.

19 CARR: WE had a short cell at 300 psi did not have  
20 any short in it after it ruptured the wall. And it was  
21 like Bob Steinhauer said, it was like a flat tire, just  
22 opened the weld.

23 FORD: Any other questions, comments, on this  
24 presentation?

25 GEntlemen, it is a quarter of five. Jerry, do we

104

1 have support here as long as we want it.

2 HALPERT: As far as I know, the gentleman in the  
3 booth will stay as long as we want him.

4 FORD: Well, let me give you the situation.

5 Why don't you all stand up while I am telling you.  
6 I think everybody should stretch their legs at a minimum.

7 We have four more presentations in the section  
8 that we can give, 'That is really up to the group and whether  
9 you would like to stay around for another 45 minutes, or --  
10 we have a pretty full schedule tomorrow, I understand.

11 Does anybody object to hanging around a little  
12 while longer, and finish up the session?

13 We could take a break now for five minutes.  
14 Is that satisfactory?

15 (Recess.)

16 Is there anyone at the meeting here that has not  
17 signed this sheet of paper, the sheets of paper that were  
18 outside?

19 If not, why don't you come up -- or he will pass  
20 them to you right now. This is to assure that you will get  
21 a copy of the proceeding. If your name is not on here,  
22 don't expect to receive one.

23 Jerry, is this different from the book that  
24 you had outside for them to sign?

25 HALPERT: It is the same one.

15

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24

FORD: The same one.

N71-28670

If you have signed outside, it is the same thing.

Just make sure that you have signed your name on one of these sheets of paper, today.

Bob, I believe you had your hand up?

Okay, at this time, we will reconvene.

Our next speaker is Don Mains. Don is in charge of the NASA portion of the battery test facility at the Naval Ammunition Depot in Crane.

At this time Don is going to take about ten minutes to discuss some aspects of the Crane program.

Don?

MAINS: The overall program at Crane covers many phases of the testing and evaluating program, and as such, sometimes it gets quite confusing for people receiving our reports and data to assimilate all that we are doing. So I thought I might take this opportunity to review some of the various tests, reports, and give a little bit of the detail, a little bit of information on what we mean when we say we are running a particular test such as acceptance, life cycling, general performance, separator evaluation, storage, synchronous orbit, IMP battery evaluation, and some deep space probe tests.

To start out with, the acceptance tests consist of three capacity checks, which determine a baseline for the capacity for all of our future references.

n106

1           Next the cells. Once we finish the capacity  
2 checks, the cells are then shorted out with a resistor  
3 for 16 hours until they are completely discharged. Then  
4 they are placed on open circuit in order to determine the  
5 recovery voltage as a part of the internal resistance, or  
6 internal short test.

7           Next, the cells are placed in a high vacuum for  
8 24 hours. Then they are removed and sprayed with solution of  
9 phenol thaline to determine leaks.

10           This method we have found at the present time  
11 seems to be the best way of indicating small leaks. All the  
12 methods that we had previously used were unsatisfactory  
13 for one reason or another.

14           Following this, the cells were then placed on  
15 what we call an overcharge test, where we charge them up at  
16 C over 10 rate for 16 hours to get them fully charged. Then  
17 the rate is reduced to C over 20 rate for 16 hours. Then  
18 again raised to a C over 10 rate for another 16 hours.

19           By looking at the voltages at the end of each of  
20 these rates, we can see in what directions the cells are going.  
21 Are they stabilizing, or are they continuing to rise or fall?

22           Following this we then run what we call an  
23 impedance measurement test with a Hewlet Packard milli-ohm-  
24 meter. Sometimes we have been asked, exactly what does this  
25 mean? Does this show the exact impedance?

n107

1           We are not real sure, but at least it gives us a  
2 more reliable baseline to work from. It is very repeatable,  
3 it is very simple, very quick.

4           A lot of other methods, the pulse methods, you get  
5 into all kinds of complicated equipment that is involved, and  
6 a lot of setup time, and when you are finished, you are not  
7 sure of the results any more than you were of any of the  
8 other tests.

9           So, essentially the acceptance test gives us: One,  
10 a method for removing any defective cells and supplies the  
11 data necessary for matching cells for further testing, and it  
12 also sets a base line for any future evaluations that  
13 might come along.

14           The most diversified program that we have going  
15 at Crane is the life cycling program. At present there have  
16 probably been somewhere in the vicinity of 2000 cells that  
17 have gone through this program covering such cells as new  
18 developments, charge control methods, precharge adjustment  
19 and numerous satellite programs such as OAO, Teeter, Nimbus,  
20 OSO, OGO, SQ, SAS.

21           The test parameters on this particular program  
22 consist of orbit periods of 1 1/2, 3, 8, 12 and 24 hours.  
23 And test temperatures of minus 20, zero, 25, 40 and one  
24 cycling temperature of zero to 40 degrees C.

am108

1 percent to 60 percent.

2 Thus far the program has netted a large volume  
3 of data which has been analyzed by statisticians. It also  
4 has given some information as to life expectancy, weaknesses,  
5 and changes in the overall characteristics of the batteries,  
6 either those that are on test, or from one group of test  
7 samples to the next, which may indicate a change in  
8 materials used, manufacturing processes, or something else  
9 along this line.

10 It kind of acts as an alarm to some of the users  
11 that something may be amiss.

12 It doesn't always correlate with the use of the  
13 manufacturer, because the program and the test isn't exactly  
14 the same as your flight program.

15 Another extensive program that we run, and it is  
16 only run infrequently, which I would like to give a little  
17 bit more information on, is our general performance.

18 This test is run to determine the actual performance  
19 under various rates and temperatures. Normally we take 5  
20 cells from any group that we select, start out with an  
21 environmental test of random vibration, sinusoidal vibration,  
22 mechanical shock and acceleration. All of the levels are  
23 consistent with those that are used for flight hardware.

24 During the environmental tests, the load is applied  
25 so that we might be able to get to detect any variations or



mm109

1 abnormalities that might occur during any phase of the test.

2           Following the environmental test, the cells are  
3 then charged at rates varying from C over 40 to 2 C to 100  
4 percent of the manufacturer's rated capacity. Then they are  
5 discharged at the C over 2 rate, to zero volts to determine  
6 the amount of actual capacity that was accepted.

7           After this sequence is run, the rate then is rerun  
8 at temperatures at 40 degrees, 20, zero and minus 20.  
9 Following all of these charge rate temperatures, we then  
10 determine the most efficient charge rate for each temperature.  
11 Following that, we then go through a similar sequence where  
12 we charge the cells at the most efficient rate, but then  
13 discharge at rates from C over 40 to 2 C down to zero volts.  
14 Again characterize the amount of capacity that the cells  
15 have accepted.

16           Following the charge, and discharge characteriza-  
17 tion, then we go into an overcharge which again starts out  
18 at a C over 10 for 16 hour charge rate at -- with one cell  
19 at each temperature of zero, minus 20, 20 and plus 40 degrees  
20 C. Charging at C over 40 until the voltage stabilizes and  
21 then increasing the rate up to 2 C, or until the cell voltage  
22 shows a decrease of .05 volts, or a temperature increase  
23 -- or the temperature reaches 77 degrees C, at which time  
24 the test is terminated.

110

1 that the charging voltage starts out at minus 20, starts  
2 charging at about C over 10, at zero degrees at about C over  
3 5, and coming all the way up to 40 degrees, the best or most  
4 efficient charge rate is the 2 C rate.

5 And a similar situation appears on the discharge  
6 rates. So that if you are going to operate a battery at  
7 high temperatures, you are going to want a high rate charge  
8 and a high rate discharge, according to these tests.

9 Other programs, the separator evaluation program  
10 consists of three individual tests. A 30-day stand, a  
11 constant potential charge test, a constant current charge  
12 test.

13 In this test, the cells are placed on charge and  
14 discharge on a 24-hour period. We charge them at a constant  
15 potential, and discharge them 100 percent depth, and  
16 continue this until the cells eventually fail, in order to  
17 evaluate various types of separator material.

18 I believe more will be said about this tomorrow.

19 Another program that we have been running, this  
20 is the start of the fifth year on it, is a storage program.  
21 We have two groups of cells, one group is on a trickle charge  
22 of C over 100 rate for a year. Another group stands on open  
23 circuitry for a year.

24 The results on this test are a little bit --

25 I might say confusing, in that there is no real trend as to

nm1.11

1 one method is better than another. It depends on your  
2 application.

3 If you have to use the battery immediately upon  
4 the end of the one-year period, you better have it fully  
5 charged, because on the stand there is nothing left.

6 But if you have time to recondition it, you will  
7 come out with a little better capacity than if you have been  
8 trickle charging it for the whole length of time. Because  
9 the more use it gets, the capacity appears to drop off after  
10 the long trickle charge.

11 Another program we are running is a synchronous or-  
12 bit program, where we are simulating the synchronous type  
13 orbit, the equatorial synchronous orbit of a stand period  
14 of 140 days, and then a charge-discharge period of about 43  
15 days, starting with about a two-minute discharge, increasing  
16 to 72 minutes, and then decreasing back to two minutes, and  
17 then going on to the charge stand again.

18 Depths of discharge at the maximum time range  
19 from 60 to 80 percent over a temperature range of minus  
20 20 to plus 40 degrees C.

21 These results have been reported out just recently  
22 for the Gulton 6 ampere hour cells, and we hope within the  
23 next month or so to have a report out on some Gulton 12  
24 ampere hours cells with auxiliary electrodes.

um112

1 is we found at minus 20 degrees, the cells could not accept  
2 any trickle charge at any rate.

3 We got it down as low as our equipment would go,  
4 and we still continued to get high voltage and high pressure.  
5 So we just stopped any charging. The cell stand during the  
6 -- more or less the sunlight period on open circuitry -- and  
7 then during the shadow period, we charged them and discharged  
8 them. They seemed to work well under this type of criterion.

9 So this might be a new approach that if you get  
10 down into low temperature range, get the cells recharged,  
11 then just shut them off and let them stand. They might operate  
12 better if you can recondition them and then right before you  
13 go back into your shadow period.

14 Another program we are running is an IMP program  
15 where we actually simulate the program that is covered by  
16 the IMP battery. We are nominally about 30 to 60 days behind  
17 the launch. We receive the data back from the battery if  
18 it encounters discharge or any other conditions, we try to  
19 simulate these. The high vacuum and so forth.

20 So far we have been able to come up with fairly  
21 close correlatable information that helps occasionally that  
22 if some condition is expected to be encountered, we may jump  
23 the gun and run a discharge ahead of time to see how well  
24 the satellite will perform.

mm113

1 satellite that was in orbit around the moon, encountered the  
2 eclipse of the moon. It was going to be in the shadow for  
3 approximately 6 hours, and the question was, how long would  
4 the batteries last?

5 To the best of my information, the results we  
6 obtained, said that it would last about 5 hours and 15  
7 minutes or so. And I think we were off by 15 minutes by what  
8 the actual satellite information showed.

9 In the way of deep space probes, we have been  
10 running two programs for the Jet Propulsion Lab on silver  
11 zinc and silver cadmium cells, consisting of storage and  
12 cycling intermixed, ranging at storage from about minus 50  
13 degrees all the way up to -- 50 degrees C up to about 40  
14 degrees C.

15 And this program is still going. It hasn't come  
16 to a definite conclusion as to which is the best method, or  
17 gives the best results.

18 Another program that we have started is 100 ampere  
19 hour test program, that is just now underway. And I might  
20 say I was pleasantly surprised that the manufacturer had  
21 given us some results and said this is typically what you  
22 are going to get on these capacity checks, because doggone  
23 it, they were right, for a change.

24 (Laughter.)

25 The temperatures fell right in with the area that

nm114

1 they had said. The pressures and everything worked just  
2 beautiful.

3 And when you see 100 ampere hours sitting there  
4 and expect that thing to blow, you don't want to be anywhere  
5 near it and running it a 100 amp discharge, you start  
6 wondering. So, all I can say, I am pleasantly surprised that  
7 they were right on the money this time.

8 Another thing that Crane is in the process of  
9 doing is procuring and installing a new data acquisition  
10 system.

11 This new system will have some unique characteris-  
12 tics, such as a uniform time interval for test control and  
13 data acquisition. A more precise timing sequence, will be  
14 able to record more data at more frequent intervals when  
15 it is necessary, will have more accuracy.

16 And maybe the biggest point to the new system will  
17 be the fact that people will be removed from most of the  
18 data recording. It will be done automatically. The recording  
19 on magnetic tape. And in this way, hope to come up with more  
20 consistent data, and less confusing and erroneous data, if  
21 there has been any in the past.

22 Thank you.

23 (Applause.)

24 FORD: Thank you, Don.

25 Are there any questions?

mm115

1 Yes, Bob Corbett. Lockheed.

2 CORBETT: I was curious Don to hear what you said  
3 about the impedance test.

4 I wondered what the conditions were? Does the  
5 millivolt meter come out with a five-volt signal, or is it  
6 -- (Inaudible.)

7 MAINg: The instrument we use is a Hewlett Packard  
8 model 4328A, and it reads out on the scale in actual milli-  
9 ohms that can be either recorded on a chart recorder, or  
10 taken and read by an operator.

11 Typically now we are getting results in the area  
12 of three to five milliohms which is not too far from the  
13 other methods we have been using, the impedance methods. But  
14 all the cells seem to be in this general area.

15 Now we are hoping in the future to be able to  
16 follow some of these cells now with this method on through  
17 life.

18 For example, we run a capacity check. Also include  
19 this impedance measurement to see, is the impedance  
20 changing? But the previous methods, it was pretty difficult  
21 to set up all the equipment required to run a pulse test at  
22 that time.

23 CORBETT: I might mention relative to that,  
24 we have been conducting a program for about three or four  
25 months now on battery impedance over a wide range of frequency,

nm116 1 and we find that almost everything that you can do in nickel  
2 cadmium cells in terms of the charge or discharge states,  
3 the impedance is independent of over the range of, let's say,  
4 one to ten hertz. And this -- well, for example, if you  
5 take the cell almost into reversal, you don't see its impedance  
6 changing over that frequency range.

7           MAINS: I believe this instrument operates at  
8 around one kilohertz pulse. And again, we have run similar  
9 tests, where we run through a cycle of charge and discharge  
10 and saw very little impedance variation over the whole cycle.

11           CORBETT: Yes, I think that as an acceptance test,  
12 it is almost a worthless one, the impedance test.

13           MAINS: Well again, like I said, sometimes this isn't  
14 to accept or reject a cell, but to lay a baseline that we can  
15 look at in the future.

16           CORBETT: Sure.

17           In the tests we ran with the pulse test, the only  
18 informative value we got from the test is one that we  
19 compared the results for cells with the polypropylene  
20 separator. And of course there was a pretty significant  
21 difference in the impedance. The DC resistance, essentially.

22           FORD: I might comment that before Crane started  
23 using this, we had one meter in here -- we had one meter at  
24 Goddard for about one year, and we were very interested in  
25 any concept that would give you a quick, snap measurement.



*missing*

211

mm118

1 resistance, that is C rate charge or discharge for a short  
2 period, square wave fashion, the fact that that isn't  
3 very different from the 1 KC method, that you have  
4 been using, would indicate that the reactive component  
5 probably is negligible at that 1 KC.

6 FORD: Yes, it is the capacity of the component  
7 that Hewlett Packard is questioning, and we can't give them  
8 it.

9 CORBETT: Yes. I think it is probably negligible  
10 at that frequency.

11 FORD: Yes, Dr. Leuthard.

12 LEUTHARD: The cells that were carried for the one-  
13 year period, those that were carried in the discharge state,  
14 what state of discharge were they taken to, and how many  
15 cycles were performed on the cells after this one-year period?

16 MAINS: ON the storage tests, both groups were  
17 fully charged at the beginning of each year, and then  
18 allowed -- the one group stood on open circuit from a fully  
19 charged state, and the other group was fully charged and  
20 then placed on a C over 100 charge state.

21 At the completion of the year, they follow the  
22 general outline of our acceptance test, where they receive  
23 the same three cycles of capacity and short test and everything  
24 else, right down the line.

25 LEUTHARD: That must be the same data I saw in a

nm119 1 report that came out of Crane, then?

2 MAINS: Yes, there was one out last year, I believe.  
3 There is another one due out, it is in our print shop and should  
4 be out within a month.

5 LEUTHARD: All right, now. If I understand correctly,  
6 the cells that were on the trickle charge, or flow charge,  
7 showed a decrease with subsequent cycles, and the ones that  
8 were not carried in the trickle charge state, showed an  
9 increase.

10 MAINS: This is correct, and they have done that  
11 again this year. Similar trend.

12 LEUTHARD: Well, was there any data on cells that  
13 were discharged, say, to one volt and carried for a year, and  
14 then --

15 MAINS: No, these are the only two packs that we  
16 have on this at the present time. We don't have any others  
17 operating under conditions like this.

18 LEUTHARD: Thank you.

19 GROSS: Gross, Boeing.

20 We have made analyses of the Crane data, as I  
21 suppose lots of other people have.

22 One thing that you find out readily is that in  
23 attempting to take data on pack life, and to use this to  
24 get statistically meaningful information on batteries with  
25 the larger number of cells, there is quite a definite error

nml20

1 involved to do this.

2           The only way this can be done is to go right back  
3 to the individual cell information and -- so in order to  
4 aid in statistical analyses, I would like to have it more  
5 easily available to get the data on the cells.

6           In the beginning of each annual report, you summarize  
7 all the prior history on the packs. It would be helpful to  
8 have this expanded a little bit so that we have the individual  
9 cell data as well as the pack data.

10           Now, one of the important conclusions on the work  
11 that I have done, is that there is a very significantly  
12 large Sigma on the failure distribution of the older packs.  
13 This is extremely important, if you are trying to make  
14 reliability predictions. We tend to think in terms of the  
15 average failure life, but you must have, in addition to  
16 average failure life, you must have good data on Sigma, the  
17 distribution of the probable error, in spite of extremely  
18 large expected lifetimes. If you do not have a reasonably  
19 narrow Sigma, all the work you have done is to no avail.

20           So, one of the things that I would like to see  
21 is some tests, some day, that are aimed at specifically  
22 pinning down what Sigma might be for a modern day cell.  
23 All you need is money.

24           MAINS: Right.

25           I might answer briefly on that.

nm121

1 All of the data that is gathered is available.  
2 The volume is so large that we haven't attempted to report  
3 out, like Sid says, all of the cell data individually. Anyone  
4 who is looking for results of this type, if they will  
5 contact us we will be glad to furnish them with the data.

6 If there looks like there is going to be enough  
7 interest, we could try to put out a volume or two covering  
8 all of these results. But the volume looks like it would be  
9 pretty large right now.

10 FORD: Don, would you comment on your microfilm  
11 program?

12 MAINS: This is something that we were just now  
13 getting pretty well perfected, and that is that all of our  
14 life cycling data that is on magnetic tape can now be  
15 microfilmed, and at the present time contained on about six  
16 reels of microfilm.

17 So that if you have the capability of reviewing  
18 microfilm, this might be one way of getting the actual  
19 test data that is being accumulated.

20 FORD: Would you care to comment on the cost of  
21 those?

22 MAINS: It is about \$4 a reel, I believe, is what  
23 the present cost is.

24 FORD: Jerry, do you have a --

25 HALPERT: Halpert from Goddard.

122

1           The point of Sid's is well taken. I would like to  
2 add to that.

3           I would like to see included in the reports, some  
4 of the manufacturer's data, or at least traceability to  
5 manufacturing plate lots, plaque lots and what have you, so  
6 that we can go back, if we see data on cells that have been  
7 worked for a while, go back to the original data on the  
8 plates and see how they were originally set up. This way  
9 we have got complete traceability from the beginning to the  
10 end.

11           MAINS: I might say, as this data is beginning  
12 to become available to us, we are trying to incorporate this,  
13 because a lot of people call up and say, is this the same  
14 cell that we are using? And a lot of times, I don't even  
15 know what the cell is.

16           So we are working real close with Goddard on this  
17 right now, to get this information fed to us so that we  
18 can include this with the rest of the data.

19           FORD: I would like to make a comment along that  
20 line, in view of the fact we have the manufacturer's  
21 representative here. We are considering the idea of going to  
22 an IBM format, and this would be very helpful if the  
23 manufacturers would look at their data recording techniques  
24 and see that you could not reduce your normal recording

m123

1 when he gets his package of data, if he so chooses, can  
2 reduce it to IBM cards, which can be put on magnetic tape.  
3 And once you have got in a format for IBM cards, I think it  
4 is pretty straightforward. It requires some man hours, but  
5 it would be up to each individual user to follow through on  
6 whether he wanted this or not.

7 Earl, I believe you had a comment?

8 CARR: That is about \$20,000 worth, just as  
9 a quick response to your thing.

10 MAINS: Well, a lot of times you might think it  
11 is that much, but really you are recording the data on  
12 something right now -- we went into this. We used to record on  
13 straight spread sheets and then have to copy it over, or  
14 reassemble it for keypunch operators.

15 CARR: Oh, I agree. I think it would be real  
16 cost effective, if we could do this.

17 MAINS: Well, right now what we do is again record  
18 our data as if we were going to just tape the handwritten  
19 data, but use computer format sheets. This way then, if we  
20 decide to have it keypunched, the individual that wants it  
21 keypunched can have this done.

22 It doesn't mean that all the data has to be  
23 retransferred and that, because most of the data sheets that  
24 we had made up and I've seen others make up, cannot be  
25 readily transferred over to a computer format without really

mm124 1 instructing the keypunch operator on how to punch it up and  
2 everything.

3 CARR: We think this is the way to go, and we  
4 are striving to get there.

5 FORD: We are not saying you have to put it on  
6 cards, Earl. We are just saying if you put it on format, we  
7 will take care of putting it on cards, if we so choose.

8 CARR: Well, really and truly, and this is offered  
9 for what it is worth, the optimum system for us would be to,  
10 during the manufacturing conditioning cycling, to have  
11 the equipment generate punchcards. This would be ideal for  
12 us, because we have the computer facilities available to  
13 then treat the data.

14 Our problems that we have so far with either  
15 manufacturing cycling, which we call conditioning cycling,  
16 or acceptance test or other tests, is that we suffer from a  
17 -- I don't want to use the term, but it is -- data diarrhea.  
18 And it is a very serious problem, and this is something that  
19 we have been trying to overcome, and I think that this is a  
20 step in that direction.

21 I would like to say one more thing, with regard  
22 to data, in response to Sid Gross' comment, and that is I  
23 think that you probably have the data to generate Sigma  
24 and other statistical information from your cycle life programs.

25 We have, and we have -- I wish I had brought that.

n125

1 I have got the curves which were drawn from the regression --  
2 in other words, we took the cell data, and like Sid said,  
3 we didn't just treat the fifth cell failure in ten, we used  
4 the individual cell failures to predict Sigmas for each  
5 of the operating temperatures and each of the depths of  
6 discharge. And I will show this in just a minute.

7 I don't have the Sigma, I don't have the  
8 regression analysis, but it is pretty straightforward  
9 statistical information. And I think it is real good.

10 So, once you have it on IBM format, it is pretty  
11 straightforward.

12 And then I have got one more thing, and this is in  
13 the terms of a question to Don, and that is: I think we  
14 have heard some information so far which relates to  
15 improvement of performance of existing batteries, like don't  
16 trickle charge them, seems to be a general good conclusion.

17 What other conclusions can you generally draw  
18 from your testing in the near earth orbit type of applications?

19 I mean, we hear lots of things, and this is one  
20 thing I definitely want to discuss in the workshop, and  
21 that is, how do we get to longer cycle life?

22 So I know that one thing that is coming out of  
23 your tests is that operate them at lower temperatures. And  
24 I was wondering what kind of reliability data do you have  
for the improvement of performance?



mm126

1 MAINS: I am not sure. I don't have all the data  
2 with me, but as far as -- like you said, operating at lower  
3 temperatures is one major improvement. By lower temperatures,  
4 this is around zero degrees C. You start going down much  
5 below this toward minus 20, you start running into other  
6 problems, pressure problems, that are difficult to get  
7 around.

8 Another improvement is a higher rate recharge  
9 with very little overcharge.

10 Most programs in that have been calling for 120  
11 to 140 percent overcharge. WE have had real good results on  
12 a lot of tests where the overcharge has been limited to maybe  
13 107 -- 105 to 107 percent of the amount of discharge. In  
14 this way it seems to extend the life. your capacity remains  
15 quite high, and all around better performance.

16 There are probably other conclusions, but I can't  
17 think of any right off the top of my head.

18 FORD: Bob Steinhauer.

19 STEINHAUER: Have you studied this cell resistance  
20 with respect to state of charge? And, over a large cycle  
21 life?

22 MAINS: We haven't studied it as far as we would  
23 like to. We just have been using the instrument for less  
24 than a year now. We have checked it over a charge discharge  
cycle like I mentioned previously, and saw very little

ml27

1 variation.

2 This wasn't really a good test. It was some old  
3 test we had standing around there. We put them through a  
4 cycle or two, just to see if there was any major swings.

5 We have a couple of programs right now, and I don't  
6 have the most recent results as to how the impedance is  
7 changing with time. But it was set up specifically to  
8 answer this question, as to how long and how far can we go, and  
9 what kind of changes do we get on these?

10 STEINHAUER: We have run some tests on smaller  
11 cells that are sealed, but four ampere hour that seemed to  
12 indicate that you hit a minimum in resistance of about  
13 three-quarters of full charge and the quarter -- and full-  
14 charge points are about the same. A little bit higher.

15 IN other words, minimum is 20 milliohms, the  
16 full and quarter state of charges is about 30 milliohms, and  
17 then in a state of discharge it runs up to about 90  
18 milliohms, but I don't know how that changes the cycle life.

19 FORD: Dunlop, and then Dr. Maurer.

20 DUNLOP: Just to follow up what Carr from Eagle  
21 Picher was saying, I would like to know what it is that  
22 you see that needs to be done, based on your test program?

23 I am going to put it in terms of synchronous  
24 applications. He used near earth application. What is it

28 1 battery to extend the energy density to the use, to increase  
2 the lifetime?

3 MAINS: I guess one thing that has been brought  
4 out several times, and that is more consistency in the  
5 manufacturing of that. A more traceable process so that we  
6 can go back and see exactly what the problem areas are.

7 And one of them that is definitely known is the  
8 separator material. I think that is true in almost all the  
9 tests, and that is the reason now why zero degrees, or in  
10 that vicinity, we get the best operation, because the problems  
11 with the separator are minimal there.

12 DUNLOP: The second one is depth of discharge?

13 MAINS: The depth of discharge.

14 From our synchronous tests, we have gone up to 80  
15 percent and again at the lower temperatures, the operation  
16 looks fairly good.

17 DUNLOP: When you say 80 percent, 80 percent of  
18 what?

19 MAINS: It is 80 percent at the -- this is 80  
20 percent of the manufacturer's rated capacity at the maximum  
21 discharge time. This is at the 72-minute period, and we charge  
22 and discharge at the same rates, so that the first day the  
23 actual depth of discharge is considerably lower, and it  
24 continually increases up to the 80 percent.

25 FORD: Dr. Maurer?

29mm 1 MAURER: I would like to ask what kind of  
2 reliability you have with your test equipment itself?

3 How many failures of equipment occurred during  
4 the cycle life of the battery, and how much do they contribute  
5 to the life of the battery itself?

6 Do they lead to failure?

7 MAINS: On the cycling equipment we have -- I  
8 would say -- fairly good life expectancy. We may, in a  
9 year's time -- oh, the majority of our down time is  
10 considered, or due to commercial power loss. Actual equipment  
11 loss is very minimal. We have some equipment that has been  
12 running now for five, six, seven years with no down time  
13 other than power outage.

14 Most of our equipment we have enough duplication  
15 where we can slip another component in within one cycle,  
16 so that we lose very little time actually due to equipment  
17 malfunction.

18 Our biggest problem right now is in the data  
19 acquisition end of it. But we can't always record the  
20 data because of down times there.

21 MAURER: Does the malfunction cause failure in  
22 the battery? For example, go to a higher voltage than you  
23 intended or --

24 MAINS: Normally we have alarms to protect us  
25 either for higher voltage or lower voltage. And we have

130

1 operators that are on duty 24 hours a day, so that they are  
2 checking this intermittantly, and are available any time an  
3 alarm would occur, so that very seldom do we lose a battery  
4 due to equipment malfunction.

5 Right off, I can't think of any that we have  
6 actually lost due to equipment malfunction.

7 MAURER: You stated that you are getting a  
8 computerized system with magtape output.

9 I just wryly comment that we have a system with  
10 300 data pair positions on it with magtape output, and  
11 occasionally the magtape has times and voltages recorded  
12 as swear words. And computers being the straightlaced things  
13 they are, refuse to read these.

14 MAINS: Yes, this is a major problem.

15 Our system, as envisioned right now, will have  
16 approximately 2000 data inputs. We will have two magnetic  
17 tape recording systems. We are looking for as much reliability  
18 and redundancy as possible there. If one system does not  
19 record, or does not accept the data properly, it will kick it  
20 over to the other tape recording device. If neither device  
21 will operate, then the operator knows about it.

22 We are trying in every way to get around any of  
23 these problems. We have had them on the system we have right  
24 now, where we can punch paper tape and the computer won't  
accept it either.

min131

1 With magnetic tape, you can't readily look at it  
2 and say, well, there is a bad spot right there. So we are  
3 trying to build the equipment with this reliability in it.

4 MAURER: That is the major problem you have, is that  
5 you can't read the tape after it has been written. There  
6 may be parody areas, or things of this sort that you don't  
7 find out about until the day that you take the tape off and  
8 try to read it.

9 MAINS: Right now we are looking for, probably, a  
10 system with a read after write capability, so that if it  
11 doesn't read what it thought it wrote, it will give us an  
12 alarm, if everything is working properly.

13 (Laughter)

14 FORD: Do I have any other questions relating  
15 to the Crane test program?

16 Yes, gentleman here.

17 WILL: Will, General Electric.

18 WE have observed in studies of individual cadmium  
19 electrodes, which we have kept under constant voltage  
20 conditions rather than keeping them under trickle charge,  
21 that we obtained very beneficial results. Namely, we observed  
22 that we could keep the electrodes for months without any  
23 ill effects. And I wonder whether similar results have been  
24 obtained from nickel cadmium batteries, where the whole  
25 battery, in fact, could be kept under a constant voltage,

32mm

1 which is just slightly above the thermodynamic voltage of  
2 the whole battery?

3 MAINS: At Crane we haven't done any individual  
4 cost potential stand tests of this type. Most of them have  
5 been the charge-discharge type, where the cell is cycled to a  
6 potential level for a period of 24 hours and then discharged.  
7 A cycling type test, rather than a storage test as we are  
8 running on the two packs we have.

9 FORD: Yes, Sid, just one more question.

10 GROSS: I just want to clarify, Don, isn't your  
11 C over 100 trickle only slightly above the open circuit  
12 voltage?

13 MAINS: They might be setting there. I haven't  
14 looked at the data for so long -- it doesn't give us any  
15 problems. But it is not controlled. It is a straight C over  
16 100 rate.

17 GROSS: But you had concluded that the C over 100  
18 trickle charge was not as good as the open circuit?

19 That there was degradation in the C over --

20 MAINS: If I remember correctly, we are getting some  
21 fairly high voltages there. By fairly high I mean for room  
22 temperature they are probably running 1.52 maybe to 1.55,  
23 something like this.--

24 GROSS: Well, that is pretty high.

25 MAINS: -- after the long charge. Now these are

nm133 1 just off the top of my head.

2 Problems it looks like we are running into there  
3 is electrolyte distribution. After the long charge period,  
4 the electrolyte doesn't seem to be as well distributed  
5 within the cell. You see the dry spots and so forth when  
6 the cells are open, and at the end of each year we do open  
7 one cell from each group and make a comparative analysis to  
8 see what the variations are.

9 VERRIER: VERRIER, SAFT.

10 I couldn't let this question remain in my head, and  
11 not come out.

12 If most of your problems in down time are equipment  
13 failures, have you ever considered emergency power using  
14 a nickel cadmium battery?

15 (Laughter.)

16 MAINS: I figure we couldn't justify the cost of it.

17 FORD: Bill Ryder?

18 RYDER: In answer to a question by Dunlap before  
19 when you were asked what you thought could be done to improve  
20 overall life of the nickel cadmium batteries, you said  
21 that uniformity of materials and methods and processes and  
22 so on.

23 Now this is a nice motherhood and sin statement.  
24 What, in your test data, which applies to individual cells  
25 -- what in the actual testing that you have done on individual



mm134

1 cells -- leads you to that conclusion?

2 IN batteries, of course, it is obvious. If you  
3 don't have cells reasonably well grouped, you have a problem.  
4 But in your program, where does this point up? Where do  
5 you find failures that you can ascribe to lack of control and  
6 so on? Where is your failure analysis?

7 MAINS: Well, a lot of cells, when the fail cell  
8 is open, if you find a hole about the size of a quarter in  
9 a 20 ampere hour plate, for some reason this has gotten  
10 through. If these cells are hand-made, as most of the  
11 aerospace cells should be, or at least are claimed to be,  
12 this is kind of surprising. When you find cells that the  
13 edges of the plates are just sheared off, there is no  
14 coining, no attempt made to contain the material, they are  
15 ragged and rough, this type of process; we have gotten cells  
16 where the separator material was misaligned, where there  
17 would be as much as a quarter inch of the plate where there  
18 would be no separator material between them.

19 VERRIER: Well, the first one of those could happen  
20 in service and might not be noticeable during manufacture.

21 The other two are QC problems and should be  
22 caught before the cells are assembled and shipped. They  
23 are not wear rotted.

24 In other words, you are running rather essentially  
25 wear-rot tests. And all I am saying to you, what is there

mm135

1 in the data that you are getting -- the results that you are  
2 getting -- that says, if you do control this better, or that  
3 better, you will indeed improve life?

4 MAINS: That is catastrophic, okay?

5 VERRIER: Right.

6 FORD: Okay, I think we will proceed on to the  
7 next speaker.

8 Thank you, Don.

9 I would like to say the NASA portion of the CRane  
10 program, I think one of the problems is we probably do not  
11 get the feedback from industry and from the users, and we  
12 are certainly open to criticism, critique and any suggestions  
13 that you people in scrutinizing the data may have to help  
14 us improve it.

15 I offer this right now. Most of you know what  
16 our telephone number is. Most of you are aware that you can  
17 get the data. But the one thing that I find missing is the  
18 fact that most people don't speak up when they feel like,  
19 that something additional should be done than what was done.  
20 You may hear about it through the grapevine, but you  
21 certainly don't hear it person to person.

22 And I, for one, and I think I speak pretty well  
23 for the group at Goddard here in this program, would be  
24 glad to hear from people that have complaints, that have  
25 suggestions, let's say constructive criticism type. We have

mun136

1 all made mistakes in the past and we are going to continue to  
2 make them in the future. But we would like to benefit from  
3 what you found the mistakes to be.

4 At this time, I would like to introduce Earl Carr,  
5 Eagle Picher. I think you have all heard him a couple of  
6 times by now. He has a few comments and a few questions. I  
7 think he would like to discuss on the 25,000 cycle life battery.

8 CARR: Thank you, Floyd.

N71-28671

9 We, as a battery manufacturer, want to do and  
10 accomplish the things that, let's say in long life batteries,  
11 that you need.

12 We use the term 25,000 cycle life unit. I think  
13 we are talking in terms of a five-year battery in a near-  
14 earth orbit.

15 This seems to be one of the more difficult  
16 requirements that seem to be in the future.

17 We are spending a lot of time and a lot of our  
18 resources in exploring what we can do and what the problems  
19 are in attaining this kind of life.

20 I mentioned earlier that we have done some  
21 analysis on data we have on ourselves. I would like to just  
22 put these on the viewgraph. First of all show this page  
23 here. What you all can do is look at the difference in  
24 data. I hope this shows up.

(Slide.)

n137

1           The first sheet, which is a table, and many of  
2 you have seen it. It is some data back from 1965. It  
3 represents the fifth cell failure in a ten-fail group at  
4 different levels of depth of discharge and different tempera-  
5 tures.

6           And as Sid Gross pointed out this is somewhat  
7 questionable whether you can use the data just like it --  
8 you know, for what purpose.

9           (Slide.)

10          The next curve is a regression analysis treatment.  
11 I do not have the particulars on this, but I will see that  
12 Floyd gets some for inclusion in the minutes.

13          This is a log plot from the data of the  
14 other sheet, and which actually considers the particular cell  
15 failure number of the first five cells of each ten-cell group.

16          Now we extrapolate it up to something like 11,000  
17 cycles for -- I think it is 10 percent depth of discharge,  
18 or something like that. Could you raise that up a little  
19 bit, Tom. I mean get the bottom up?

20          VOICE: That is all I can get.

21          CARR: Well, whatever it was -- This is like pre-  
22 charge. I thought I understood precharge when I came here,  
23 but I don't know what I understand any more after listening  
24 to this today.

25          Anyway, it shows an extrapolated point at 10 percent

1 depth of discharge at about 11,000 cycles for each of the  
2 temperatures.

3 Now, Don Mains has pointed out that you can get  
4 better data, or get better results than this by operating  
5 in the region of zero degrees C, and by changing the type  
6 of charge regime that you use.

7 So this data represents essentially constant  
8 current charge and constant current discharge on the average  
9 current basis over a 90-minute orbit.

10 As I said, I will see that the data from the  
11 regression gets into the minutes for the meeting. It is a  
12 statistical treatment of the data, but it shows what you can  
13 do with, in this case, 75 failure points. The Sigma variation  
14 that we had was approximately 350 at the higher depths of  
15 discharges. We have it down to about a 500 Sigma at --  
16 predicted at 11,000 cycles, which was a 10 percent depth.

17 Now basically, in trying to get to long-term life,  
18 I want to consider just the wearout modes. I am not really  
19 going to discuss quality control points. We are working with  
20 a lot of effort in these areas. Everyone is spending quite  
21 a bit of money to improve quality control, process control  
22 and so forth.

23 There are three things that I can attribute wear-  
24 out in nickel cadmium. One is separator breakdown, the  
25 second is cadmium penetration, and the third is the negative

mm139

1 fading or the negative plate wearout, whatever you want to  
2 call it.

3 I really would like to throw this thing open for  
4 a discussion, although I want to say a few things, in that I  
5 would like to know from the test agencies and from users who  
6 have test data, what type of things can we expect at the  
7 current state of the art, based on your programs?

8 I would like to know -- or we would like to know  
9 -- what other work is being done in the areas of negative  
10 fading, precharge, and the cadmium migration problem? For  
11 example, we have shown in the analysis on fail cells, that  
12 the plate accumulates large inactive crystals that we  
13 identified as cadmium hydroxide.

14 Now we -- I think there is some other data  
15 available, which shows that there may be formations of  
16 carbonates or hydroxy carbonates.

17 We are wondering if maybe the problem is not -- is  
18 cadmium migration within the plate? Is the plate effectively  
19 being sealed by the materials, the cadmium materials  
20 themselves at the surface of the plate?

21 So these are the three areas that we look  
22 for as wearout modes, and I would like, maybe sometime  
23 tomorrow, if the chairman has time, to discuss these areas  
24 in more detail with anybody else' specific reference,

REGRESSION ANALYSIS OF CYCLE LIFE DATA FOR  
EAGLE-PICHER 20 AMPERE-HOUR SEALED NICKEL-CADMIUM CELLS

Earl S. Carr  
Donald J. Doan

Cycle life data is typically shown according to Table Number I with failure of a group usually determined as 50% of the test sample. More data is obtained by review of actual cell cycle failure number as presented in Table II. However, assessment of reliability is not readily apparent, nor is reliability information at depths of discharge other than those tested.

This presentation illustrates the use of regression analysis as an aid to gain additional expected cycle life and reliability information from the data for cycle life tested cells.

Briefly, the procedure is to first compute the regression model or equation (see Draper and Smith, Applied Regression Analysis, Wiley) and then use this model to predict (Y (Pred)) the expected life with an estimated standard deviation or error (S. E. (Y)). The calculation of "reliability" from these quantities to meet a specified value of life is not presently satisfactory except to state that the reliability will be a function of the "K" value as defined as follows:

$$K = \frac{(\text{Pred. Life} - \text{Spec. Life})}{\text{Standard Deviation}}$$

The larger the "K" value, the larger the reliability number.

The analysis is presented on the following pages:

TABLE I	Summary of Cycle Life Test Results Eagle-Picher RSN-20 Nickel-Cadmium Cells
TABLE II	Cycle When Individual Cell Failures Occurred
Part A	Definition of Variables and Setting Up The Correlation Matrix
Part B	Determination of The Regression Equation
Part C	Use of the Equation to Predict Known Values
Part D	Use of the Equation for Prediction at Other Operating Parameters
Figure 1	Graphical Presentation of Results of Regression Analysis



TABLE NUMBER I

SUMMARY OF CYCLE LIFE TEST RESULTS  
RSN-20 AMPERE-HOUR NICKEL-CADMIUM CELLS

<u>GROUP NUMBER</u>	<u>TEMPERATURE °C</u>	<u>PERCENT DEPTH OF DISCHARGE</u>	<u>CYCLE PERIOD HOURS</u>	<u>CYCLES COMPLETED</u>
1	-10	25	1.5	8544
2	-10	50	1.5	3225
3	-10	75	1.5	2075
4	5	25	1.5	9130
5	5	50	1.5	5593
6	5	75	1.5	2237
7	25	25	1.5	8413
8	25	50	1.5	3759
9	25	75	1.5	3291
10	35	25	1.5	8016
11	35	50	1.5	2579
12	35	75	1.5	1623
13	50	25	1.5	3449
14	50	50	1.5	775
15	50	75	1.5	35

NOTE: Tests conducted independently by Inland Testing Laboratory,  
Cook Electric Company.

Depth of Discharge based on 20 A-H, nominal capacity  
at 25°C is 27-28 A-H.

TABLE II - EP-20 AH Nickel-Cadmium Cell Failures

## CYCLE WHEN INDIVIDUAL CELL FAILURES OCCURED BY GROUPS

GROUP NUMBER	FIRST CELL	SECOND CELL	THIRD CELL	FOURTH CELL	FIFTH CELL
1	6517	6929	8432	8527	8545
2	3226	3226	3226	3226	3226
3	1948	1967	1967	2076	2076
4	5022	5036	5069	9167	9181
5	2786	2816	3440	4916	5594
6	1933	2093	2205	2205	2238
7	7729	7927	8135	8247	8414
8	2979	3040	3376	3552	3760
9	1937	3020	3020	3292	3292
10	4624	6565	7953	8017	8017
11	881	2002	2577	2580	2580
12	1416	1549	1549	1549	1624
13	1744	2192	2821	3385	3450
14	755	775	775	776	776
15	36	36	36	36	36

PART A - DEFINITION OF VARIABLES AND SETTING UP OF THE CORRELATION MATRIX

The following information shows setting up the terms of the polynomial to fit the data of Table II. The method used is the least squares fit.

## DEFINITION OF VARIABLES

X	1	=	Z	1	#	INPUT	1	*	0.0500
X	2	=	Z	2	#	INPUT	2		
X	3	=	Z	3	#	Z	1	*	Z
X	4	=	Z	4	#	Z	1	*	Z
X	5	=	Z	5	#	Z	1	*	Z
X	6	=	Z	6	#	Z	1	*	Z
X	7	=	Z	7	#	Z	2	*	Z
X	8	=	Z	8	#	Z	2	*	Z
X	9	=	Z	9	#	Z	2	*	Z
X	10	=	Y	1	#	INPUT	3		

## AVERAGES, VARIANCES, AND STANDARD DEVIATIONS N= 75

X	AVG	VAR	STD
1	1.0499	1.1503	1.0725
2	0.5000	0.0422	0.2054
3	2.2374	5.2534	2.2920
4	4.5656	34.9600	5.9127
5	10.1898	223.1028	14.9366
6	23.4181	1433.7922	37.8654
7	0.2916	0.0431	0.2076
8	0.1875	0.0298	0.1727
9	0.1276	0.0186	0.1365
10	3621.9604	6872078.0117	2621.4653

## CORRELATION MATRIX

	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10
1	1.000	0.000	0.913	0.862	0.804	0.767	0.000	0.000	0.000	-0.358
2	0.000	1.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.989	0.966	0.940	-0.743
3	0.913	0.000	1.000	0.987	0.963	0.942	0.000	0.000	0.000	-0.453
4	0.862	0.000	0.987	1.000	0.993	0.982	0.000	0.000	0.000	-0.475
5	0.804	0.000	0.963	0.993	1.000	0.997	0.000	0.000	0.000	-0.482
6	0.767	0.000	0.942	0.982	0.997	1.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	-0.482
7	0.000	0.989	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	1.000	0.993	0.979	-0.698
8	0.000	0.966	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.993	1.000	0.996	-0.651
9	0.000	0.940	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.979	0.996	1.000	-0.611
10	-0.358	-0.743	-0.453	-0.475	-0.482	-0.482	-0.698	-0.651	-0.611	1.000

8 IS OUT  
9 IS OUT

PART B - DETERMINATION OF THE REGRESSION EQUATION

The regression equation is shown in two forms as presented below. This equation represents the least squares fit of the data of Table II. The equation is derived by the steps presented in Part A.

The "B Coef's" are the respective variable coefficients and the constant (K) correspond to the following:

$$\text{LIFE} = K + X_1 B_1 + X_2 B_2 + X_1^2 B_3 \text{ -----}$$

X	RSQR X	B COEF	SE(B)	T	ANALYSIS OF Y 1
1	0.9718	994.4013	661.0574	1.50	
2	0.9795	-32216.2266	4053.1137	-7.94	
3	0.9982	2181.7939	1232.5517	1.77	
4	0.9998	-2748.9375	1823.2817	-1.50	
5	0.9999	684.0258	879.3902	0.77	
6	0.9995	-26.8975	155.9520	-0.17	
7	0.9795	22735.6172	4011.5419	5.66	
					CONSTANT
					13383.35744
					MULT F
					59.76
					DF1
					7
					DF2
					67
					RSQR,
					0.8511
					RESIDUAL
					1047695.37670 = S <sup>2</sup>

S = 1024. = Residual Error

## VARIABLES IN MODEL - Y 1

X	B COEF
1	994.4013
2	-32216.2266
3	2181.7939
4	-2748.9375
5	684.0258
6	-26.8975
7	22735.6172
8	0.0000
9	0.0000

CONSTANT= 13383.35744

The regression equation is used for comparison to the data in Table III. Of particular importance is the determination of std. deviations S. E. (Y) & the prediction (Y(Pred))

## RESIDUALS AND PREDICTIONS

°C	DOD	OBS	Y(OBS)	Y(PRED)	RESIDUAL	S.E.(Y)	NORM DEV
"	25%	1	6517.0009	7185.7353	-668.7344	312.6646	-0.6933
"	"	2	6929.0009	7185.7353	-256.7344	312.6646	-0.2500
"	"	3	8432.0019	7185.7353	1246.2658	312.6646	1.2177
"	"	4	8527.0019	7185.7353	1341.2658	312.6646	1.3200
"	"	5	8545.0019	7185.7353	1359.2658	312.6646	1.3277
"	50%	6	3226.0004	3394.6118	-168.6113	312.6580	-0.1644
"	"	7	3226.0004	3394.6118	-168.6113	312.6580	-0.1644
"	"	8	3226.0004	3394.6118	-168.6113	312.6580	-0.1644
"	"	9	3226.0004	3394.6118	-168.6113	312.6580	-0.1644
"	"	10	3226.0004	3394.6118	-168.6113	312.6580	-0.1644
"	75%	11	1948.0002	2445.4360	-497.4356	312.6589	-0.4677
"	"	12	1967.0002	2445.4360	-478.4356	312.6589	-0.4677
"	"	13	1967.0002	2445.4360	-478.4356	312.6589	-0.4677
"	"	14	2076.0004	2445.4360	-369.4356	312.6589	-0.3600
"	"	15	2076.0004	2445.4360	-369.4356	312.6589	-0.3600
5°C	25%	16	5022.0009	7094.9365	-2072.9360	312.5938	-2.0253
"	"	17	5036.0009	7094.9365	-2058.9360	312.5938	-2.0111
"	"	18	5069.0009	7094.9365	-2025.9357	312.5938	-1.9749
"	"	19	9167.0019	7094.9365	2072.0649	312.5938	2.0243
"	50%	20	9181.0019	7094.9365	2086.0649	312.5938	2.0333
"	"	21	2786.0004	3303.8110	-517.8106	312.5917	-0.5055
"	"	22	2816.0004	3303.8110	-487.8106	312.5917	-0.4766
"	"	23	3449.0004	3303.8110	136.1894	312.5917	0.1333
"	"	24	4916.0009	3303.8110	1612.1897	312.5917	1.5735
"	"	25	5594.0009	3303.8110	2290.1899	312.5917	2.2377
"	75%	26	1933.0002	2354.6391	-421.6387	312.5961	-0.4111
"	"	27	2093.0004	2354.6391	-261.6387	312.5961	-0.2533
"	"	28	2205.0004	2354.6391	-149.6387	312.5961	-0.1466
"	"	29	2205.0004	2354.6391	-149.6387	312.5961	-0.1466
5°C	25%	30	2238.0004	2354.6391	-116.6386	312.5961	-0.1130
"	"	31	7729.0009	7621.2168	107.7841	311.9898	0.2908
"	"	32	7927.0009	7621.2168	305.7842	311.9898	0.2908
"	"	33	8135.0009	7621.2168	513.7843	311.9898	0.5011
"	"	34	8247.0019	7621.2168	625.7843	311.9898	0.6114
"	"	35	8414.0019	7621.2168	792.7843	311.9898	0.7777
"	50%	36	2979.0004	3830.0903	-851.0899	311.9760	-0.8311
"	"	37	3040.0004	3830.0903	-790.0899	311.9760	-0.7777
"	"	38	3376.0004	3830.0903	-454.0899	311.9760	-0.4433
"	"	39	3552.0004	3830.0903	-278.0899	311.9760	-0.2711
"	"	40	3760.0004	3830.0903	-70.0898	311.9760	-0.0666
"	75%	41	1937.0002	2880.9165	-943.9161	311.9895	-0.9222
"	"	42	3020.0004	2880.9165	139.0840	311.9895	0.1333
"	"	43	3020.0004	2880.9165	139.0840	311.9895	0.1333
"	"	44	3292.0004	2880.9165	411.0840	311.9895	0.4011
5°C	25%	45	3292.0004	2880.9165	411.0840	311.9895	0.4011
"	"	46	4624.0009	6413.5810	-1789.5803	312.2114	-1.7488
"	"	47	6565.0009	6413.5810	151.4199	312.2114	0.1477
"	"	48	7953.0009	6413.5810	1539.4201	312.2114	1.5303
"	"	49	8017.0009	6413.5810	1603.4201	312.2114	1.5666
"	"	50	8017.0009	6413.5810	1603.4201	312.2114	1.5666
"	50%	51	881.0001	2622.4555	-1741.4553	312.2170	-1.7001
"	"	52	2002.0002	2622.4555	-620.4552	312.2170	-0.6066
"	"	53	2577.0004	2622.4555	-45.4550	312.2170	-0.0444
"	"	54	2580.0004	2622.4555	-42.4550	312.2170	-0.0411
"	"	55	2580.0004	2622.4555	-42.4550	312.2170	-0.0411
"	75%	56	1416.0002	1673.2834	-257.2832	312.2124	-0.2511
"	"	57	1549.0002	1673.2834	-124.2832	312.2124	-0.1211
"	"	58	1549.0002	1673.2834	-124.2832	312.2124	-0.1211
"	"	59	1549.0002	1673.2834	-124.2832	312.2124	-0.1211
"	"	60	1624.0002	1673.2834	-49.2832	312.2124	-0.0488
5°C	25%	61	1744.0002	4013.3989	-2269.3989	312.8485	-2.2177
"	"	62	2192.0004	4013.3989	-1821.3986	312.8485	-1.7779
"	"	63	2821.0004	4013.3989	-1192.3986	312.8485	-1.1644
"	"	64	3385.0004	4013.3989	-628.3985	312.8485	-0.6333
"	"	65	3450.0004	4013.3989	-563.3985	312.8485	-0.5500
"	50%	66	755.0001	222.2715	532.7286	312.8789	0.5200
"	"	67	775.0001	222.2715	552.7286	312.8789	0.5400
"	"	68	775.0001	222.2715	552.7286	312.8789	0.5400
"	"	69	776.0001	222.2715	553.7286	312.8789	0.5400
"	"	70	776.0001	222.2715	553.7286	312.8789	0.5400
"	75%	71	36.0000	-726.9122	762.9122	312.7540	0.7455
"	"	72	36.0000	-726.9122	762.9122	312.7540	0.7455
"	"	73	36.0000	-726.9122	762.9122	312.7540	0.7455
"	"	74	36.0000	-726.9122	762.9122	312.7540	0.7455
"	"	75	36.0000	-726.9122	762.9122	312.7540	0.7455

PART D - USE OF THE EQUATION FOR PREDICTION AT OTHER OPERATING PARAMETERS

The regression equation is especially valuable for determining reliability information at untested operating temperatures and depths of discharge.

Standard Deviation Data (S. E. (Y)) are obtained in addition to the predicted cycle life.

The following example provides 25°C cycle life prediction at depths of discharge of 11%, 15%, 20%, 30% and 35%. Standard deviations are also provided for each of these depths of discharge.

OBS	Y(OBS)	Y(PRED)	RESIDUAL	S.E.(Y)	NORM DEV
1	0.0000	6635.6357	-6635.6357	287.8416	-6.482
2	0.0000	5763.7324	-5763.7324	287.8288	-5.631
76	0.0000	10985.6113	-10985.6113	562.7181	-10.732
77	0.0000	9933.4140	-9933.4140	464.3477	-9.704
78	0.0000	8720.4765	-8720.4765	370.3591	-8.519

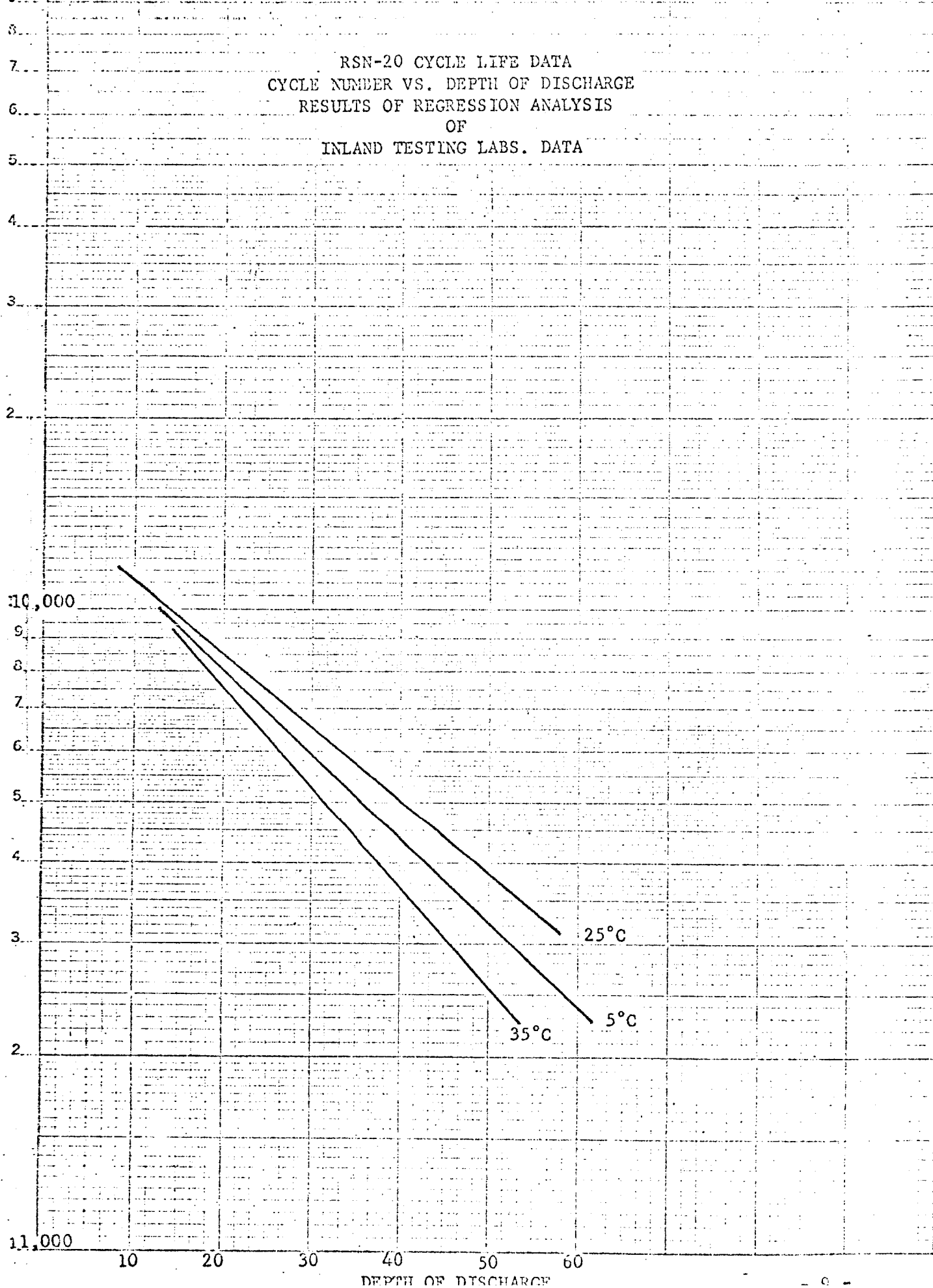
A note of caution should be expressed concerning the predictions in Part D. Those for 30% and 35% are interpolations while those for 11 to 20% are extrapolations. The latter are, of course, less accurate as shown by the larger standard error (S. E. (Y)).

Also, charge control methods are not included in this analysis. However, we believe that the data are conservative as there are techniques of charge control that can extend nickel-cadmium battery life.

Earl S. Carr  
Donald J. Doan

EAGLE-PICHER INDUSTRIES, INC.  
NOVEMBER 18, 1970

RSN-20 CYCLE LIFE DATA  
CYCLE NUMBER VS. DEPTH OF DISCHARGE  
RESULTS OF REGRESSION ANALYSIS  
OF  
INLAND TESTING LABS. DATA



mm140

1 FORD: Thank you, Earl.

2 Jim?

3 DUNLAP: I have one comment.

4 I have just recently read a report by Dr. Scott,  
5 who happens to be here, from TRW, and I think that the first  
6 thing he picked out as a failure mode was the positive electrode.  
7 At least he mentioned it.

8 And I do think that we -- I, in my own testing --  
9 have seen a loss in voltage, particularly with the trickle  
10 charge type of storage. I am not sure it is not in any  
11 type of storage you might also see this type of loss of  
12 voltage. And I think this is a loss in voltage at the  
13 positive electrode, and I didn't hear any comments made yet  
14 in terms of wearout modes or failure modes with respect to  
15 positive.

16 And I just wondered, have we solved all of the  
17 problems of the positive?

18 CARR: I don't know Jim, whether we have or not.

19 The failures that we observed on the data that I  
20 just presented, were failures of the negative plate by and  
21 large.

22 I guess really that is it. As far as we know,  
23 the cells failed negative limited on long term cycling. This  
24 is in a near-earth type application.

25 It may be a completely different matter in



mm141

synchronous orbit.

2 DUNLAP: Okay.

3 FORD: Bob Corbett?

4 CORBETT: Regarding what Jim just said about cell  
5 failures, and recalling what Sid was saying about the  
6 undesirable format of the Crane data, I was going to point  
7 out at that time that there is a lot more that is undesirable  
8 from the statistical standpoint in the Crane test, as  
9 regards the criterial for cell failure. Because dependent  
10 upon your specific system and the voltage regulation that  
11 you require, for example, and the rates at which you operate,  
12 your criteria for failure could be quite different.

13 For example, in the in-house tests that we have  
14 run, I have attempted to look at cycle life from the standpoint  
15 of how long can the cell survive as an energy storage device?  
16 But if you look at it from the spacecraft standpoint, I think  
17 from most of the spacecrafts that you have got up there now,  
18 1.1 volt, for example, is considered failure or an improper  
19 operating mode. Or perhaps 1.05 volts.

20 I think there are some articles in literature  
21 which I can't think of off hand, which -- in which there  
22 is a correlation made between the lost of valency on the  
23 positive electrode and low voltage phenomena.

24 But of course, getting a low voltage on the  
25 positive needn't be a system failure. It depends upon your

nm142

1 design.

2 I would like to suggest that from the testing  
3 we have performed, it might not be a bad idea, and I guess  
4 TRW is on to something like this -- it might not be a bad  
5 idea to have a battery that is allowed to go down to eight-  
6 tenths of a volt per cell or something equivalent to  
7 that. Perhaps this is a more optimum design.

8 FORD: That is certainly one approach to get a  
9 longer life.

10 Dr. Scott?

11 SCOTT: Scott, TRW.

12 I believe that there is becoming clear, a greater  
13 and greater distinction between the important failure modes  
14 applicable to a short orbit, that is a 90-minute close earth  
15 orbit, and those applicable to a synchronous orbit where by  
16 the nature of the beast, one is pretty well forced to  
17 operate at much higher maximum depths of discharge during the  
18 cycle.

19 We are pushing 80 percent depth of discharge, for  
20 example, in one program, and I am -- I believe that the  
21 effect of operating at that level on the positives is much  
22 different than operating at 25 to 40 percent depth of discharge  
23 in a 90-minute cycle.

24 And it was primarily in relation to the higher  
25 depth, 24-hour type cycling appropriate to a synchronous orbit

143

1 that we have observed primarily failure of the positives,  
2 and relatively little failure of the negatives under the  
3 conditions that we have been using.

4 And that is why I mentioned that in that report  
5 that Jim referred to. Here again, I guess it is relative to  
6 the question of tailormaking cells, also. I think that that  
7 is the way the thing is likely to go. I believe that the  
8 optimum design of cells for synchronous orbits are likely  
9 to diverge more and more from the optimum design for a 90-  
10 minute close earth orbit.

11 FORD: Thank you.

12 EARL, and then would you pass it over to Bill Ryder.

13 CARR: Carr of Eagle Picher.

14 I would like to pass on one more data point. We did  
15 some testing at 100 degrees F where we deep depthed the battery  
16 We discharged the battery to one volt or so average. It is  
17 very difficult cycles on the battery, just continually to  
18 cycle the battery.

19 We noticed the capacity dropped off from, let's  
20 say a nominal 36 ampere hours down to 25 to 27 ampere  
21 hours. It dropped almost linearly each cycle, and it seemed  
22 to bottom out at about 25 to 27 ampere hours.

23 And by using the case as a rough reference, we  
24 determined that it was the positive, so that I am sure this  
25 is some substantiation of this type of deep depths.

ml44

1 And with regard to deep depth, I would like to  
2 pose a question to the users. We are asked many times for  
3 a ten-year near-earth orbit battery, or what can you do  
4 toward that?

5 Is this really a true application?

6 Are there applications for low-earth orbit  
7 satellites for ten years? Or, are we really looking for deep  
8 depths of discharge to increase the effective watt hours per  
9 pound?

10 FORD: What is wrong with both, Earl?

11 (Laughter.)

12 I think the answer to both questions is, yes.

13 CARR: You guys want everything.

14 FORD: I believe Bill Ryder had a question?

15 RYDER: I just want to say that the question I  
16 asked before, perhaps unfairly, of Don Mains, is appropos  
17 to this discussion, and if I heard Mr. Carr's little  
18 presentation first, it really expressed it very much better.

19 In other words, we tend to live with what, in the  
20 Army they used to call SOP, Standard Operating Procedures.

21 Standard Operating Procedure today on any  
22 questions that has to do with battery performance or life,  
23 is tighten all your controls. Weigh your plates to a gnat's  
24 eyebrow, control this, control that and control the other  
25 thing.

mm145

1 I am not against this, and I think that these  
2 things are necessary. But we have talked today, and Bill Carr  
3 has pointed out some points here, that aren't necessarily  
4 related to this at all.

5 So my question is, still is, and I don't expect  
6 to have a pat answer to it. What does the Crane data --  
7 Crane has done the greatest amount of testing on these  
8 cells -- what does this really point up, if you analyze it, in  
9 the way of overall improvements or changes that could or  
10 should be made in nickel cadmium cells?

11 Thank you.

12 FORD: I would like to take a stab at that, Bill,  
13 in a couple of areas.

14 One, I think we have pretty well gotten most of the  
15 problems resolved. Maybe for the five-year. I am not sure  
16 there is a ten-year seal available yet.

17 I think in the areas of the seals, some of the  
18 deficiencies have been pointed out previously and are now  
19 -- most of them have been corrected.

20 I think one of the things that disturbs me most  
21 when I read some of the reports coming out now, that poly-  
22 propylene separator is going to be the solution to all our  
23 problems.

24 And I don't think it is. Particularly when you  
25 talk about designing right now, you are both familiar with

46

1 the requirements of the space station batteries, zero to  
2 20 degrees C. Polypropylene I don't think is going to  
3 solve the problem. The cells are going to start failing  
4 because of cadmium migration before the separator deteriorates.

5 The separator is the one area right now is the  
6 major weakness in our system that we are working with.

7 Are there any other questions?

8 WILL: Will, General Electric.

9 I would like to make a few remarks in regard to  
10 the questions raised by Dr. Carr from Eagle Picher, which  
11 refer to cadmium migration, and the formation of cadmium  
12 hydroxide crystals.

13 We recently completed a study under the sponsorship  
14 of NASA Research Center in Cleveland, which was done under  
15 conditions of oxygen freedom and carbonate freedom. In fact,  
16 simulating all the conditions in a cadmium battery plate,  
17 we were able to look at the phenomena occurring in this  
18 simulated battery plate under the microscope. And we did  
19 observe that conditions of high rate charge favored the  
20 formation of small cadmium hydroxide crystals, while conditions  
21 under low rate discharge -- did I say charge before -- I  
22 meant to correct that to discharge -- high rate discharge  
23 favored the formation of small crystals of cadmium hydroxide.  
24 Low rate discharges favored the formation of very large  
25 crystals of cadmium hydroxide, which then are obviously very

mm:147 difficult to recharge.

2           However, if one now charges and allows sufficient  
3 time for the charging, then the cadmium hydroxide does  
4 dissolve, and subsequently forms dissolved species without  
5 cadmium ion,  $\text{cd}(\text{O}_4)_3$  or,  $\text{cd}(\text{OH})_4^-$  minus, which are  
6 then electrodeposited in fact, on this cadmium plate, and on  
7 subsequent discharge, this becomes again available in the  
8 discharge capacity.

9           So I believe that some of the questions which  
10 are being raised with regard to some of the phenomena  
11 occurring in cadmium battery plates, we were able to understand  
12 by these studies on simulated plate under the microscope.

13           FORD: Has this been reported in the final report  
14 or are you still --

15           WILL: The final report is being completed and will  
16 be submitted to NASA shortly, probably still within the month  
17 of December.

18           FORD: Other questions?

19           We really have one more speaker scheduled to talk  
20 on accelerated testing. Seeing that it is such a late hour,  
21 I think we should try to hold that and probably pick it up  
22 and work it sometime tomorrow.

23           Jerry, is this acceptable. I think 6 o'clock  
24 is a reasonable time to ask anybody to stay here.

25           So, if there are no further questions, we will